ENGLISH GRAMMAR IN USE

Perfect Study

Khasan Topiloff

He who is afraid of asking is ashamed of learning!

First edition

A self-study

reference and practice book for advanced learners

of Enalish

With answers

MEDIA SUPPORT PRESS 2017-YEAR

English Grammar

in use

A self-study reference and practice book for advanced learners of English

WITH ANSWERS

Khasan Topiloff

Licensed for sale in the Republic of Uzbekistan.



Stop worrying about what you have to loose and start focusing on what you have to gain! This edition on English Grammar in Use is published by arrangement with Media Support Press, Bunyodkor street.

© Media Support Press 2017

O'zbekiston Respublikasi hududida va undan tashqarida qo'llash uchun chop qilingan ilk mukammal dastur.

Martin Hewings kitobi asosida qayta tuzildi va o'quvchilarga taqdim qilindi.

18.04.2017

Bunyodkor avenue,

Tashkent, Uzbekistan

e-mail: <u>mr.answer14@mail.ru</u>

web-site: www.topiloff.site123.me

media support: www.bookcase.uz



Contents

Contents

Thanks Introduction

Tenses	
Unit 1	am/is/are (positive)
• /	Am/is/are (question)
• /	Am/is/are (negative)
Unit 2	Present Simple (positive)
• [Present Simple (question)
• [Present Simple (negative)
Unit 3	Past Simple (positive)
Unit 4	Future Simple (positive)
Unit 5	Present Continuous (positive)
Unit 6	Past Continuous (positive)
Unit 7	Future Continuous (positive)
Unit 8	Present Perfect (positive)
Unit 9	Past Perfect (positive)
Unit 10	Future Perfect (positive)
Unit 11	Present Perfect Continuous (positive)
Unit 12	Past Perfect Continuous (positive)
Unit 13	Future Perfect Continuous (positive)
Unit 14	Be going to
Passives	
Unit 15	Passive Voice (1)
Unit 16	Passive Voice (2)
Unit 17	Passive Voice (3)
Modals	
Unit 18	Should and ought to
Unit 19	Can, Could and be able to: ability
Unit 20	May, might
Unit 21	Must and have to
Unit 22	had better/didn't need to/needn't have done
Unit 23	Used to/ didn't use to/ would
Unit 24	It is time someone did smth/ see smb do smth

TO THE STUDENT

Who the book is for

The book is intended for more advanced students of English. It is written mainly as a self-study book, but might also be used in class with a teacher. It revises some of the more difficult points of grammar that you will have already studied - such as when to use *the*, *a/an* or *no article*, and when to use the *past simple* or the *present perfect* - but will also introduce you to many more features of English grammar appropriate to an advanced level of study.

How the book is organised

There are 120 units in the book. Each one looks at a particular area of grammar. Some sections within each unit focus on the use of a grammatical pattern, such as will be + -ing (as in will be travelling). Others explore grammatical contrasts, such as whether to use would or used to to report past events, or when we use because or because of. The 120 units are grouped under a number of headings such as Tenses and Modals. You can find details of this in the **Contents** on pp. iii-vi.

Each unit consists of two pages. On the left-hand page are explanations and examples; on the right are practice exercises. The letters next to each exercise show you which sections of the lefthand page you need to understand to do that exercise. You can check your answers in the **Key** on page 289. The Key also comments on some of the answers. Four **Appendices** tell you about passive verb form, quotation, irregular verbs and **Typical Errors** (see below). To help you find the information you need there is an **Index** at the back of the book. Although terms to describe grammar have been kept to a minimum some have been included, and you can find explanations of these terms in the Glossary on page 265. π

On each left-hand page you will find a number of • symbols. These are included to show the kinds of mistakes that students often make concerning the grammar point being explained. These **Typical** Errors are given in Appendix 4 on page 246, together with a correction of the error, and an explanation where it is helpful.

The symbol is used to show you when it might be useful to consult a dictionary. On the explanation pages it is placed next to lists of words that follow a particular grammatical pattern, and on the exercise pages it is used, for example, to show where it necessary to understand what particular words mean in order to do the exercise. Good English-English dictionaries include the *Cambridge International Dictionary of English*, the *Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English*, the *Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionary*, and the *Collins Cobuild English Language Dictionary*.

How to use the book

It is not necessary to work through the units in order. If you know what grammar points you have difficulty with, go straight to the units that deal with them. You can use the **Index** to help you find the relevant unit or units. If you are unsure which units to study, use the **Study Guide** on page 280. You can use the units in a number of ways. You might study the explanation and examples first, do the exercises on the opposite page, check your answers in the key, and then look again at the explanations if you made any mistakes. If you just want to revise a grammar point you think you already know, you could do the exercises first and then study the explanations for any you got wrong.

Unit 1 am/is/are (positive)

Form:

{ Subject + am/is/are + object }

<u> Joke:</u>

Boy or girl

A: Just look at that young person with the short hair and blue jeans. Is it a boy or a girl?

B: It's a girl. She's my daughter.

A:Oh, I'm sorry, sir. I didn't know that you were her father.

B: I'm not. I'm her mother.

❖ "To be" fe'lning yordamchi shakli hisoblanib, uni zamonlarga qarab tuslaymiz. O'z ma'nosi "bo'lmoq" degan ma'noni anglatadi. Am/is/are yordamchi fe'llarini "*Present Simple*" da biz asosan holat shaklida qo'llaymiz.

USE:

- Shaxs va narsaning kim yoki nima ekanligini aytishda. <u>Ex.</u>: I <u>am</u> a student. It <u>is</u> a book.
- Rangini aytishda. <u>Ex.</u>: She <u>is</u> a blonde girl. My car <u>is</u> black.
- Ma'za-tamini ifodalashda. Ex.: Your cake **is** tasty
- Shakl-hajmini aytishda. <u>Ex.</u>: Jack <u>is</u> a tall man. Your house <u>is</u> big as I expected.
- Harakterini ifodalashda. Ex.: I <u>am</u> angry on you. Lion **is** a wild animal.
- Xususiyatini aytganda. Ex.: She **is** a pretty girl. It **is** an attractive book.
- Qayerda turgan ekanligini aytishda. Ex.: Your pen is on the table. I am near here, wait me!
- Qayerdan ekanligini aytishda. <u>Ex.</u>: I am from London.(= I come from London)
- Yoshini aytganda. Ex.: Jane is 22 years old. This book is 500 years.
 - * "To be" (yordamchi fe'l) shakli gaplarda har doim ot kesim vazifasini bajaradi. (! Mustasno, *Continuous* zamonlari va *Passive Voice*).

Birlik (Singular) Subject Ko'plik (Plural)

I — am (I'm) We (We're)
He (He's) You — are (You're)
They (They're)
It (It's)

- He <u>is</u> a tall and a rich man, whose wealth <u>is</u> half a million dollars.
- Uzbekistan <u>is</u> bigger than Great Britain.
- He **is** a serious man, he will be a good headmaster.
- Do you believe me if I say that I'm from Japan?
- I am 19 years old that means I am teenager.
- Hey, look! She is pretty.
- Picture is on the wall.

WHEN PINNOCHIO TALKS
TO GIRLS ONLINE....



Notes:		

<u>Unit 1 Exercises</u> Test 1. (22/01/01)

1.	- Hello, how you? My name John! What your name?
	a) is/are/am b) are/am/is c) are/is/is d) am/is/is
2.	-Whattheir names? I hope he a teacher!
	a) is/is b) are/are c) are/am d) are/is
3.	-My nameLisa Lisa Peterson. And what your surname?
	a) is/I am not/are b) is/He is/is c) is/I am/is d) is/She is/is
4.	-Where John and Pete from? they Uzbek?
	a) are/is b) are/are c) are/am d) is/are
5.	from Spain. My friends call me Alisher. I Alisher Uzakov.
	a) He is/are b) He is/are c) I am/ are d) I am/am
6.	Where your brothers?
	a) is/come b) are/from c) are/go d) is/from
7.	Jasur an Uzbek boy from
	a) is/He is/Uzbekistan b) is/I am/Uzbek's c) is/She is /Uzbek d) is/His/Uzbekistan
8.	He and I Uzbeksfrom Uzbekistan.
	a) Am/I am b) are/We are c)am/We are d) am/We
9.	- What their?
	a) is/name b) is/names c) are/name d) are/name
10.	This book mine. That yours.
	a) Is/is b) is/are c) is/am d) am/are
11.	I 22 years old, but Andrew and Jack 20.
10	a) Am/am b) am/is c) am/are d) is/are
12.	ToyotasJapanese
12	a) Is/car b) are/cars c) are/car d) is/cars
13.	Measles an infectious disease.
1.4	a) Is b) are c) am d)*
14.	Aerobics a sport. a) Are b) am c) * d) is
15	How much milk there?
	a) Are b) is c) am d) *
	Peggy happy?
10.	a) Why b) Are c) Is d) How is
17.	Frank and I engineers.
	a) Am b) is c) are d) do
18.	Shefrom Italy, she lives in New Dehli.
	a) Isn't b) is c) are d) *
19.	- Where now?
	In her office.
	a) Are you b) is he c) am I d) is she
20.	– What your and his job?
	a) Are b) is c) am d)*
21.	I a tall boy, as he. He is taller than me.
	a) Am b) is c) aren't d) am not
22.	She my sister. You confuse her with my neighbor.
	a) Is b) isn't c) aren't d) *

Unit 1 am/is/are (question)

Form:

{ Am/is/are + subject + object? }

Unit 1 Exercises Test 2. (28/02/01)

1.	" her name Eliza?" "No,"			14. My teacher's A) are	name Joh B) is	nn. C) am	D) not
	A) What / it isn't	B) Is / she isn't		A) ale	D) 13	C) all	D) not
	C) Is / it is not	D) Is / it isn't		15. Marcus and C			
2.	Is your surname Anderson?			A) is	B) am	C) are	D) be
	A) Yes, you are.	B) Yes, it is.		16. My mother a	nd father	at work	
	C) Yes, I am.	D) Yes, my is.		A) is	B) am	C) are	D) *
2	"In the American"						
3.	"Is she American?" "No,"			17. It Mon A) is	day today. B) am	C) are	D) *
	A) hers isn't B) she isn't	C) she is not	D) she her isn't	A) 15	b) am	C) ale	D)
	.,	.,	,	18. " your te	achers married?	"	
4.	" their names Jack & Benr	ıy?"		"Yes,"			
	"Yes,"			A) Is / he is	B) Is / he's	C) Is / she is	D) Are / they a
	A) Are / they are	B) Aren't / there a	are	19. "Is it hot today	<i>i</i> ?"		
	C) Am / their	D) Is / they're		"No,"	, .		
5.	"Is your dog 2 years old?" "Yes,"			A) it isn't	B) it is not	C) it's not	D) it not
	A) it's B) dog is	C) it is	D) its	20. "Are yo "Yes,"			
6.	"Is your elder brother married?	> "		A) they-their a		B) their-they a	re
	"No,"	,		C) they-they a	re	D) they-they	
	A) brother isn't	B) he isn't		21. Eliza fro	m Greece	_ from Poland.	
	C) he is not	D) she isn't			B) isn't / She'		D) is / Is not
				22 Apple	.::6-		
7.	"Are you from Senegal?" "No,"			22. Ann is v A) John's	B) John is	C) John's is	D) John
	A) I'm not B) I amn't	C) I are not	D) I not	23. This is not just	my computer. I	t is 4 comp	uter.
	,	-/	-,	A) students'	B) students's	C) student's	D) student
8.	" Martha English?"			24. A: What is	2		
	"Yes, she"		D	B: She is a bar			
	A) Is / isn't B) Are / is	C) Is / is	D) Are / is		B) she job	C) he job	D) her job
9.	" her surname Smith?"						
	"No, it"			25. "How old is yo " 29."	our brother?"		
	A) What / isn't B) Is / is	C) Is / isn't	D) Are / isn't	A) They are	B) I am	C) It is	D) He is
	# A			•			
10.	"Are you a student?" "Yes, I"			26. "How old	Mr. & Mrs.	. White?"	
	A) am B) have	C) is	D) 'm not	" 50 and			
	71) till b) lieve	C) 13	b) in not	A) is / They		B) are / Th	ey're
11.	" you from Barcelona?"			C) are / They		D) */ They	are
	"No, I'm not."			WHEN MEDICAL STORY			
	A) Is B) Are	C) Do	D) Where	27. "How old			
12	"			"21 yea		D) to be / L	la'a
IZ.	" you married?" "No, I"			A) are you / I C) is / He is	m	B) is he / h	ie s
	A) Aren't / am	B) Are / am		C) is / He is		D) are / I	
	C) Is / am not	D) Are / 'm not		28. " you no	ow?"		
		Carl Screening Profession Control of Science		"I'm at the sc			
13.	" is Brenda?"			A) Where's		B) Where'r	e are
	"She's Patrick's wife."	6 , 110.	D	C) Where're		D) Where	
	A) What B) Who	C) Which	D) Where	CONTRACTOR DE LA CONTRA		DESCRIPTION OF THE PROPERTY OF	

am/is/are (negative)

Form:

{ Subject + am/is/are + not + object }

<u>Unit 1 Exercises</u> Test 3. (18/03/01)

1.	If your luggage heavy let me to help you.
	a) Aren't b) isn't c) are d) is
2.	The pen which you have been looking for 2 hours on the table, it under the bed
	a) Are/ isn't b) is/aren't c) isn't/is d) is/is
3.	He hasn't amount of followers on twitter, so, he so famous.
	a) Is b) isn't c) has d) hasn't
4.	The girl who you sad me so ugly.
	a) Isn't b) is c) has d) hasn't
5.	- Max, you sad me that your room was cleaned, but it even tidy.
	a) Has b) hasn't c) is d) isn't
6.	He lay me about his job on government. He a minister.
	a) Is b) isn't c) has d) hasn't
7.	David Ross a common man. He rich and not poor.
	a) Is/isn't b) isn't/is c) is/is d) isn't/isn't
8.	I asked you to give a yogurt, but yogurt as you see.
	a) It isn't b) it is c) isn't d) is
9.	She 10 years old teenager.
	a) Isn't/ He is b) isn't/ She isn't c) is/She is d) is/He is
10	. She so beautiful as he sad. I don't think pretty her.
	a) Is b) isn't c) has d) hasn't
11	. – Hey man! You confuse me with somebody else. I a guy whom you search.
	a) Aren't/am b) are/am not c) are/isn't d) aren't/ are
12	See here. Made in China. It an original Iphone.
	a) Is b) it isn't c) it is d) isn't
13	. – Are you blind? She a blonde girl.
	a) Isn't b) she is c) she isn't d) is she
14	Jack's door?
	- No, it
	a) Is it/is b) Is it/isn't c) It is/isn't d) It is/is
15	Alex a bus driver. He a security.
	a) Is/ is b) Isn't/isn't c) isn't/ is d) isn't/ *
16	The weather very nice today. I think it will be rain.
1.7	a) Isn't b) is c) * d) look
17	. It hot. Can you close the door, please?
1.0	a) Is b) it is c) isn't d) *
18	. It 10 o'clock. Don't worry, you late.
	a) Is/are b) is/ aren't c) isn't/are d) isn't/am not

Unit 2 Present Simple (positive)

Form: $\{Subject + verb_{s/(es)} + object\}$

* "Present Simple" zamoni "Hozirgi oddiy zamon" bo'lib u quyidagi holatlarda qo'llaniladi:

Use:

• <u>Har doim bajariladigan</u> ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatiladi. <u>Ex.</u>: Uncle Rustam goes to work by bus every day. My students try to study hard every day.

Joke:

The Perfect Son

A: I have the perfect son.

B: Does he smoke?

A: No, he doesn't.

B: Does he drink whiskey?

A: No, he doesn't.

B: Does he ever come home late?

A: No, he doesn't.

B: I guess you really do have the perfect

son. How old is he?

A: He will be six months old next Wednesday.

- <u>Routines and habits.</u>(Doimiy odatlarimiz) Odatlarimizni "*Present Simple*" da ifodalaymiz. <u>Ex.</u>: Setora drinks three cups of coffee every morning. Rustam runs a mile every Sunday mornings.
- <u>O'zgarmas tabiat qonunlari</u> "*Present Simple*" da ishlatiladi. <u>Ex.</u>: The Earth <u>is</u> round. The Moon runs around the Earth.

<u>Timetables.(jadvallar)</u> Avtobus kelishi va ketishi, televizor ko'rsatuvlarining jadvallari, samalyot uchish va qo'nish vaqti, xullas, barcha rejalashtirilgan jadvallarni aytishda "*Present Simple*" dan foydalanamiz. <u>Ex.</u>: Our bus run<u>s</u> every 2 hours. It is Friday tomorrow. (not, It will be Friday tomorrow)

Payt ravishlari (signal so'zlar):

Egadan keyin keladigan:

Always – har doim

Usually – odatda

Often – tez-tez

Normally – odatda

Seldom – kamdan-kam

Sometimes – ba'zan

Never – hech qachon

Rarely - kamdan-kam

Gap oxirida (ba'zan boshida ham) keladigan:

every day/week/month/year/morning/afternoon/Monday/summer.... each day/week/month/year/morning/afternoon/Monday/summer.... very often

once/ a time a week/day/month/year

two days a week/month/year

twice a day/week/month/year.....

- 1. Marcus and David like to look an empty fridge after breakfast.
- 2. After spring comes summer.
- 3. Arsenal plays against to Manchester City tomorrow.
- 4. I have one bad habit, I spend more time to dress myself.
- 5. The mobile phone takes our expensive time!
- 6. My brother works on Ministry of Foreign Affairs.
- 7. Alex seldom visits my home.
- 8. She helps her mother to cook every day.



"Romeo and Juliet met online in a chat room.

But their relationship ended tragically
when Juliet's hard drive died."

Present Simple (positive)

<u>Unit 2 Exercises</u> Test 4. (20/04/02)

1.	Rustam	_ his homework	c properly.		
	a) Do	b) does	c) make	d) get	
2.	I usua	lly speak a lot.			
	a) Am	b) am not	c) don't	d) doesn't	
3.	I yoga	every morning	, .		
	a) Do	b) make	c) play	d) like	
4.	She a	a uniform.			
	a) Wear	b) to wear	c) weares	d) wears	
5.	He his	car every week	end.		
	a) Wash	b) washes	c) washs	d) washing	
6.	Rosemary	three lar	nguages.		
	a) Speaks	b) speak	c) talks	d) says	
7.	My dad	at 7 o'clock	every day.		
	a) Stands up	b) looks up	c) gets up	d) get ups	
8.	Isabel	_ a flight attend	lant. She	passengers	
		ofter b) is/lo		c) is/serves	d)is/gives
9.		in this hos			
	a) Works	b) sleeps	c) serves	d) work	
10.		postman. He			
		b) is/writes		d) is/sends	
11.		loctor. She			
				is/ helps	d)is/ helps to
12.		_ in a flat in Bir	7		
		b) stay			
13.		ea pilot			.
		b) is/trip			
14.		eila ski			
					d) goes/playes
15.		son Tu			
		b) spe			
16.		people			
		b) goe			
17.	•	e a glas			ast.
		b) drinkes		d) makes	
18.		a white coat		•	
		b) wea		ears d) doe	es wear
19.	-	the apples		\ • • · · /	1) • 1
20		n b) picl		c)picks/on	d)pickes/at
20.		o people		1. 1.	1)
	a) Talks/1n	b)spea	iks/on	c)explains/at	d)imagines/on

Present Simple (question)

Form:

{(Special question) + do/does + subject + verb + object?}

Unit 2 Exercises Test 5. (16/05/02)

1.	How often Sardor and Jasur to see their grandparents?
	a) Go b) goes c) visits d) come
2.	What time Salima usually get up?
	a) Do b) is c) would d) does
3.	How often Munisa and Toxir meet each other?
	a) Does b) do c) are d) have
4.	Tony Blair live?
	In Great Britain.
	a) When does b) Where does c) Why does d) What time does
5.	your father in his free time?
	a) Why does/ do b) What do/does c) What does/does d) What does/ do
6.	Andy's little brother play with?
	a) Who does b) Whom does c) Whom do d) Who do
7.	Natalie's nephew?
	He an architect.
	a) What do/does/ is b) What does/ does/has c) Why does/do/does d) What does/do/is
8.	he three children?
	a) Does/have b) Do/has c)Does/has d) Have/got
9.	normally you diner?
	In China town. a) Where/have/do b) where/ do/do c) Where/do/have d) When/do/have
10.	day of the week you prefer?
	Of course, Sunday.
	a) Which/have b)Which/do c) What/have d) What/does
11.	you speak English?
	a) What b) Why c) Does d) Do
12.	want to help him?
	No, I
	a) Do/do b) Do/don't c) Do/am d) Do/am not
	it cost?
	35 pounds, sir.
	a) How many does b) How does c)How much does d) How much do
14.	you think which river into the Pacific Ocean?
	a) How do/gets b) What/ flows c) What do/flow d) What do/flows
15.	she catch the mice?
	May be she hunger.
	a) Why does/does b) How does/ is c) Why does/ is d) Why/is
16.	you usually breakfast?
	a) What time/have b) What time do/ have c) When/have d) When have/got

Present Simple (negative)

Form:

{Subject + do/does + not + verb + object}

Unit 2 Exercises Test 6. (17/06/02)

1.	Do you want to come with us for dinner? I'm sorry but my drama class at nine and finish
	till eleven.
	a) Finish/doesn't b) finishes/does c) starts/doesn't d) starts/does
2.	I'd hate to live in London because it all the time and I like it.
	a) Rain/don't b) rains/doesn't c)sunny/ doesn't d) rains/don't
3.	- Imy cousin from Germany tomorrow you want to come along?
	No, I
	a) Meet/Do/don't b) am meeting/Do/don't c) meet/Does/don't d) meet/Do/doesn't
4.	I can't talk right now. Ireally busy. Why you come to my office?
	a) Am/do b) am/don't c) am/have d) am/did
5.	I understand! John normally so pleasant. He extremely difficult today.
	a) Am not/ is/is b) do/is/is c)don't/is/is d) don't/ isn't/is
6.	The service at the new restaurant exceptional and itreasonably inexpensive. I like it.
	a) Is/doesn't/don't b) doesn't/is/don't c) is/is/* d) isn't/doesn't/don't
7.	If your son broke your favorite glass, be angry.
	a) Doesn't b) don't c) are d) have
8.	I want injure him. Just want to help.
	a) Am not b) do c) am d) don't
9.	He do this work. You blame him for nothing.
	a) Doesn't b) do c) does d) doesn't do
10.	. George and Jim go to the cinema very often. That's why they know about Titanic.
	a) Do/don't b) don't/do c) don't/don't d) don't/doesn't
11.	. I understand the word "deceive". What it mean?
	a) Doesn't/do b) don't/does c) don't/doesn't d) don't/don't
12.	. Marcus sleep a lot. Instead of it he his chores every day.
	a) Does/ do b) doesn't/do c) don't/does d) doesn't/ does
13.	. Ann and me often drink tea, but only Sunday evenings we like to drink tea.
	a) Doesn't/ do b) doesn't/ do c) don't/ don't d) don't/ *
14.	. He come from Japan. He comes from China.
	a) Is/ doesn't b) doesn't/ is c) doesn't/ * d) don't/ does
15.	. Water boil at 90° centigrade. It boils at 100 degrees centigrade.
	a) Don't/ is b) doesn't/ * c) don't/ does d) doesn't/ do
16	Frank watch TV on Fridays, because he comes to home late at night.
	a) Doesn't/* b) doesn't/ is c) don't/ does d) doesn't/ do
17.	. Rice grow in Britain. It rises in China.
	a) Doesn't/is b) doesn't/ does c) don't/ does d) doesn't/ *

Past Simple (positive)

1)

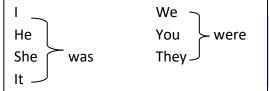
Form: "Past Simple"ning holat qismi

{ Subject + was/were + object }

"Past Simple" ning ish-harakat qismi 2)

{ Subject + $Verb_{(ed)/d}^{(II)}$ + object

- O'tmishda bajarilgan, tugallangan va hozirgi zamonga umuman aloqasi bo'lmagan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalaydi.
 - a) Holat qismi (was/were):
- "Past Simple" ning holat qismida o'tmishdagi faktlarni va shaxs va narsalarning holatini ifodalaymiz.



b) Ish-harakat qismi (did):

- "Past Simple" ning ish-harakat qismida, o'tmishda aniq bir vaqtda bajarilgan,yakunlangan,hozirgi zamonga aloqasi bo'lmagan ish-harakatlar ifodalanadi.
- "Past Simple" ni ifodalash uchun to'g'ri fe'llar yakuniga (e)d qo'shimchasi qo'shiladi. Agarda fe'limiz noto'g'ri fe'l bo'lsa, jadvalning 2-past simple qismidan foydalanamiz.
 - c) Payt ravishlari: Gap oxirida
 - 1. Last week/ month/ year/ night/ evening/ morning / etc. ...
 - 2. Yesterday
 - 3. 3 years ago/ month ago/ an hour ago/ day ago/ etc. ...
 - 4. Before
 - 5. In the past
 - **6.** When / while

Examples:

- 1. Jack was very cruel guy when I was ten years old.
- 2. Yesterday Manchester United played against to Arsenal. It was a spectacular game.
- 3. Last week you cooked very delicious cakes. I was really pleased.
- E'tibor bergan bo'lsangiz, "when" payt ravishi qo'shma gap hosil qilyapti. Uni so'roq gap sifatida emas, balki "qachonki" deb tarjima qilish talab qilinadi. Masalan, The World War Second started at that times when your father was a child. (Ikkinchi jahon urushi o'sha vaqtlarda boshlangan, qachonki sening otang hali go'dakligida).

USE:

- O'tmishda aniq bir vaqtda bajarilgan ish-harakat va holatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: We bought that car in 2000. Sardor didn't like reading a lot when he was young.
- O'tmishda mavjud bo'lgan, ammo hozir to'xtailgan odatlarimizni ifodalashda ishlatamiz. Ex.: My friend gave a lot of questions when we were children. Ann was afraid of spiders before.
- O'tmishdagi tarixiy faktlarni, insonlarni, ularning hayoti va ijodini ifodalashda ishlatamiz. Ex.: The first World War occurred from 1914 to 1918. The Titanic sank in 1912 Uzbekistan became independence in 1191. Alisher Navoi was born in 1441.
- <u>Shu o'rinda savol tug'iladi</u>. Biz **o'z** tug'ilgan yilimizni, joyimizni "was born" deb beramiz, biz axir tarixiy shaxs emasmizku, degan o'quvchi-talabalarga, birgina inson hayoti davomida bir marotaba tug'iladi va bu o'tmishda qolib ketadim shu sababli biz "was born" deb o'tmishda ifodalaymiz. **Ex.:** I **was born** in 1995 in Tashkent.

Past Simple

<u>Unit 3 Exercises</u> Test 7. (25/07/03)

14. Yesterday at this time it
A) had snowed B) snows C) snowed
D) was snowing E) had been snowing
15. We he ill.
A) did not know/was B) knew/am ill C) knew/will
be
D) had known/is E) were known/be
16. The plane at 4 and it us 20 minutes
to get there.
A) was landing/was taking B) was landing/took
C) landed/took D) lands/was taken
E) has landed/is taking
, and the second
17. We the station by 5 o'clock yesterday.
A) shall reach B) were reaching C) had reached
D) reached E) would reach
10 The Prowns out of town last Sunday
18. The Browns out of town last Sunday
and a good time there.
A)
A) were going/had B) went/are having
C) went/had D) are going/ware having
C) went/had D) are going/were having
E) goes/has
19. Before answering the telephone he
down the table.
A) laid B) was lying C) had laid
D) lay E) has laid
20. Who at the meeting yesterday?
A) speak B) speaks C) spoke
D) had spoken E) will speak
21. He met me with the bird in his hand. It
curiously at me.
A) looks B) was looking
C) has been looking D) would look
E) should look
22. Nick yesterday.
A) will not come B) hadn't come C) didn't come
D) hasn't come E) came not
23. I knew that he the same paper each
morning.
A) was bought B) buys C) is buying
D) bought E) had bought
24. He asked the children who the book.
A) tore B) tear C) tears
D) had torn E) will tear
25. Who on a hike yesterday?
A) did go B) will go C) has gone
D) went E) had went

Future Simple (positive)

1)

Form:

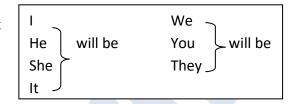
"Future Simple" ning holat qismi

{ Subject + will be + object }

"Future Simple" ning ish-harakat qismi 2)

{ Subject + will/shall+ verb + object }

- * Kelasi zamonda bajariladigan ish-harakatlar yoki yuz beradigan holatlarni ifodalaydi.
- Holat qismi (will be): a)
- "Future Simple" ning holat qismida hech qanday ish-harakat yuz bermaydi, balkim, kelgusida qanday holatda bo'lish yoki bo'lmasligi haqida so'z boradi.



Ish-harakat qismi (will/shall): b)

- "Future Simple" ning ish-harakat qismida esa, holat ifodalanmaydi, balkim, fe'l ishlatilinadi. Kelasi zamonda bo'ladigan ish-harakatlar aytib o'tiladi.
- Bu zamonda III shaxs birlik hech qanday fe'lga ortiqcha qo'shimchalar (s/es) talab qilmaydi.
- Payt ravishlari: c)
 - 1. Tomorrow
 - 2. The following day
 - 3. Next day/week/month/year/Monday/morning
 - 4. The day after tomorrow
 - 5. In a few day/week/month.....

USE:

- Nutq paytida qabul qilingan qarorni ifodalashda va o'sha fikrni bajaraman deya ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: 1) - Oh, I have left the door open. – I will go and shut it. 2) I'm too tired to walk home, I think I will take a taxi.
- Kelasi zamondagi faktlarni gapirganda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: I'm sure Real Madrid will be champion.
- I think (don't think)/suppose/sure/guarantee/afraid/hope/promise iboralari kelasi zamonni <u>ifodalaydi</u>. **Ex.:** I'm **sure** all my students will enter universities this year.
- Yordam taklif qilganimizda "Future Simple" ishlatamiz. Ex.: That bag looks heavy, I'll help you.
- Biror-bir ishni bajarishga va'da berganimizda "Future Simple" dan foydalanamiz. Ex.: I won't tell Tom what you said.
- Biror-bir fikrga qo'shilganimizda yoki rad etganimizda "Future Simple" dab foydalanamiz. Ex.: Oh, my God. The car won't start. I am asking Shakhnoza to take her umbrella, but she won't.
- "Will" orgali 2 xil so'roq hosil qilsak bo'ladi: 1) So'roq-talab 2) O'zimiz bilmagan ma'lumotni 1) - Will you shut the door, please?! 2) - When will we go to the park? – Next week. so'rash

Joke:

V	ampire	
		Doctor, I think that I've bitten by
a	vampire.	
	Doctor:	Drink this glass of water.
	Patient:	Will it make me better?
	Doctor:	No, I but I'll be able to see if your
ne	eck leaks.	

No	tes:			

Future Simple (positive)

<u>Unit 4 Exercises</u> Test 8. (23/08/04)

1. I to start a new life tomorrow.	E) has received
A) to be going B) am going C) shall go	14. Ask him when the engineers
D) is going E) were going	finish the talks.
2. Mark into the army next year.	A) will B) would C) had
A) was going B) goes C) will go	D) have E) do
D) would go E) will be go	15. He to learn French next year.
3. They dinner at this time tomorrow.	A) was going B) is going C) are going
A) have B) are having C) will have	D) will be going E) shall be going
D) having had E) will be having	16. All the children on an excursion
4What's happened to your hair? Your	next week.
mother	A) go B) went C) have gone
A) didn't like B) liked C) likes	D) will go E) has gone
D) would like E) won't like	17 you at 6 tomorrow?
5. I if you come too late tomorrow.	A) will/sleep B) were/sleeping
A) shall be sleeping B) will sleep C) sleep	C) will/be sleeping D) do/sleep
D) am sleeping E) was sleeping	E) are/sleeping
6. Be quick or we for school.	18. I shall be back by 6 and I hope you
A) are late B) is late C) have been late	a good sleep by that time.
D) shall be late E) will not be late	A) will have had B) will have C) would
7. What you next Sunday?	have
A) were doing B) have done C) are doing	D) have had E) had had
D) are done E) were done	
8. I think I a cassette recorder and	19. This time tomorrow we probably
use it in class.	fishing.
A) buy B) am buying C) shall buy	A) are/will B) -/shall C) shall/be
D) would buy E) bought	D) shall/- E) do/are
9. We for Niagara tomorrow.	20. What you at 6 tomorrow?
A) are leaving B) have left C) left	A) will/do B) was/doing C) will/be doing
D) had to leave E) shall be left	D) is/doing E) will/have done
10. I'll ask him what he for lunch.	21. By the end of the first term we
A) was having B) are having C) would	many English books.
have	A) shall be read B) read C) shall have
D) should have E) will have	read
11. Who for a walk tomorrow?	D) have read E) shall read
A) go B) will go C) didn't go	22. What you at 6 tomorrow?
D) doesn't go E) went	A) did/do B) will/be doing C) do/do
12. They their English exam at this	D) do/did E) have/done
time tomorrow.	23. He for you at 7 in the evening
A) will take B) will be taking C) would take	next Sunday.
D) is taking E) take	A) was waiting B) were waiting C) will be
13. My boss some V.I.P's tomorrow.	waiting
A) will be received B) is receiving	D) have waited E) had been waited
C) will have received D) receive	

Present Continuous tense (positive)

Form:

{Subject + am/is/are + verb + ing + object}

* "Present Continuous" ayni vaqtda va shu kunlarda davom etayotgan, qisqa vaqt oralig'ida yuz berayotgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalaydi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1. Now
- 2. At the moment
- 3. At present
- 4. These days
- 5. Nowadays
- 6. For the time being
- 7. Still (am/is/are dan keyin)





USE:

- <u>Nutq paytida davom etayotgan ish-harakatida ishlatiladi</u>. **Ex.:** Mark and Liz are still arguing. My friend David is talking to his boss on the phone in his office at the moment.
- <u>Shu kunlarda bajarilayotgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatiladi.</u> **Ex.:** Smith is reading the "Hamlet" these days. (hali o'qib tugatmagan)
- <u>Vaqtinchalik bajarilayotgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalashda foydalanamiz.</u> **Ex.:** John is living in London, **because of** his business trip. The buses are not stopping at the station **because of** roadwork.
- <u>"Present Continuous" da rejalashtirilgan, kelishilgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatiladi.</u> **Ex.:** This year we are selling our old car. My friend, John is coming to Uzbekistan next week.
- <u>Kimlarningdir yomon odatlari haqida, "nuqul qilgani qilgan", "degani degan" kabi shikoyatlar qilganimizda "Present Continuous" dan foydalanamiz va quyidagi formula asosida foydalanamiz:</u>

{ Subject + am/is/are + always/forever/constantly/continually+ verb + ing + object }

Ex.: Akmal is forever leaving the door open.

- <u>Dunyo va ma'lum mintaqadagi o'zgarib borayotgan holatlarni ifodalashda "Present Continuous" dan foydalanamiz</u>. **Ex.:** The population of the world is rising fast. The climate is getting warmer day by day.
- <u>Ma'lum bir muddat yoki davr, fasl ichida yuz berayotgan ish-harakatalarni ifodalashda "Present Continuous" dan foydalanamiz.</u> (asosan, this/in today) **Ex.:** Alex is scoring a lot of goals this year.
- <u>Badiiy asarlarda va televizor reportajlarda orqa fondagi ish-harakatlarni shu zamonda ifodalaymiz</u>. **Ex.:** A woman, who is Mike's wife, opens the door and walks out. She is carrying her red purse with her and crying. (hikoyadan)
- * !!! Barcha fe'llar ham (-ing) olavermaydi, shu sababli ular "Present Continuous" zamonini inkor qiladi va oddiy "Present Simple" zamoniga o'tib qoladi. Bunday fe'llar asosan, holat fe'llari hisoblanadi:

Agree Deny	doubt expect	realize suppose	be exist	desire despise	fear feel	like love	prefer satisfy	appear hear	resemble see
Disagree	imagine	suspect	adore	detest	forgive	mind	trust	look	seem
Believe	know	think	appeal	dislike	hate	need	want	notice	smell
Consider	mean	understand	appreciate	envy	like	pity	wish	recognize	sound

Present Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 5 Exercises</u> Test 9. (30/09/05)

1. Is there a public call box near here? I have to	15. I looked all the shelves and al
a phone call.	the cupboards.
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	A) in / on B) on / in C) at / in D) at / on
2. First she said "Yes", then she said "No", but in	16. They certainly weren't the table or
the end she up	the floor.
her mind to marry him.	A) in / on B) on / in C) at / in D) on / on
A) did B) made C) got D) said	17. Had I left them work?
3. When you're not sure what to do, the best thing	A) in B) on C) at D) near
is to nothing,	18. Were they the car?
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	A) in B) on C) at D) of
4. Ssh! You mustn't a noise. The baby's	19. Then I realized where they were. They were
asleep.	my favorite
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	armchair.
5. My teacher says I must work harder, but I can't	A) on B) into C) at D) off
work any harder. I'm	20. "Where were you at 2:00?"
my best.	" the beach."
A) doing B) trying C) making D) showing	A) In B) On C) At D) To
6. We asked to see the manager and we a	
complaint about the	21. "Where were you at 2:00?"
terrible service in the restaurant.	" Sally's house doing my homework."
A) did B) made C) had D) heard	A) Of B) On C) At D) From
7. At first I found learning English very easy, but	22. "Where were you at 2:00?" " a cave."
now I don't think I'm	A) In B) On C) At D) By
any progress at all.	23. Would you like to eat?
A) doing B) making C) showing D) getting	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
8. Could you me a favor please? Could	everything
you give me a lift to the	24. Can I have to drink?
airport?	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
A) make B) do C) give D) want	everything
9. My uncle died without a will, and it was	25. Can we go quiet?
very difficult for our	A) somewhere B) anywhere C) nowhere D)
family to sort out his money and possessions.	everywhere
A) doing B) make C) get D) making	26. If you need, just ask.
10. We have some lovely new neighbors; we've	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
already friends	everything
with them.	27. Come and see me you want. I don't
A) did B) made C) done D) make	mind.
11. I like to keep fit, so I exercises every	A) some time B) any time C) no time D) every
day.	time
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	28. Help yourself to food. You can have
12. Before you go on holiday, you should	you want.
sure that the doors and	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
windows are shut and locked.	everything
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	29 will tell you that two and two is four.
13 money, not war!	A) Someone B) Anyone C) No one D) Nothing
A) Do B) Make C) Study D) Get	30. 'Does want a game of tennis?'
14. I was a queue waiting to buy some	'Yes.'
bread.	A) someone B) anyone C) no one D) everyone
A) in B) on C) at D) by	

Past Continuous tense (positive)

Form:

{Subject + was/were + verb + ing + object}

• O'tgan zamonda, aniq bir vaqtda davom etayotgan, o'zgarib borayotgan ish-harakat va jarayonlarni ifodalaydi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1. At o'clock
- **2.** Yesterday
- **3.** The day before
- **4.** Last Monday
- 5. When \neg + Subject + Past Simple
- **6.** While Past Continuous
- 7. Still ("to be" dan keyin)

Joke:

A hundred dollar bill

Teacher: Why are you late?

Student: There was a man who lost a

hundred dollar bill.

Teacher: That's nice. Were you helping

him look for it?

Student: No. I was standing on it.

USE:

- O'tgan zamonda aniq bir vaqtda davom etayotgan ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: When the lesson was getting interesting, the bell rang.
- O'tgan zamonda o'zgarib borayotgan holatlarni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: During the second World War a lot of people were dying of starving.
- O'tgan zamondagi vaqtinchalik ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: When I went to London last year Ann wasn't living with her parents, because of her preparing for the exams.
- O'tmishdagi odamlarning odatlari haqida shikoyat qilganimizda foydalanamiz:

{ Subject + was/were + always/forever/constantly/continually+ verb + ing + object }

Ex.: David was always leaving the door open.

- <u>Asardagi orqa fon voqealar shu zamonda ifodalanadi</u>. **Ex.:** It was very warm outside, the sun was shining and birds were singing on the tree. (hikoya)
- * !!! Esda tuting. Qo'shma gaplarda (when) qaysi bir holat boshqasiga nisbatan uzoqroq davom etayotgan bo'lsa o'sha holat (-ing) oladi. Ex.: I was having a bath when the phone rang. Bu yerda vanna qabul qilish balkim 1 soatni yoki undan ko'p vaqtni olar, ammo telefonning jiringlashi bor yo'g'i bir necha daqiqalarni oladi, shu sababli vanna qabul qilish "Past Continuous" da.
- Bu zamonda ham (-ing) olmaydigan fe'llar oddiy o'tgan zamonga o'tib qoladi. Umuman barcha "Continuous" zamonlarida (-ing) olmaydigan fe'llar o'zining oddiy holatida ifodlanadi.

Examples: 1. I was calling him when he was late.

- 2. He was sitting in prison when I was distracted with doubts.
- 3. I was calling him to be calm when he was nervous.
- 4. Jack and Mark were arriving when I brought their baby up.
- 5. Ann wasn't cooking while I was coming from the shop.

Joke:



"No, you weren't downloaded. Your were born."



Past Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 6 Exercises</u> Test 10. (23/10/06)

1. I a friend while I the shopping	C) did you cut D) you cut
A) was meeting / did B) met / was doing	13. I and I the knife.
C) meet / do D) met / did	A) cooked / was dropping B) cook / drop
2. I for my things when I	C) was cooking / dropped D) cooked /
someone call my name.	dropped
A) paid / was hearing B) pay / heard	14. When I at the party, everyone
C) was paying / hear D) was paying / heard	a good time.
3. I round and Paula.	A) was arriving / had B) arrived / was having
A) turned / saw B) was turning/ was seeing	C) arrived / had D) arrived / were having
C) turn / was seeing D) was turning / saw	15 a good time last night?
4. She a bright red coat yesterday.	A) Did you have B) Were you having
A) wore B) was wearing	C) Will you have D) Are you having
C) wear D) was wear	16. While I to work this morning I
5. We to have a cup of coffee.	an old friend.
A) decided B) were deciding	A) went / meet B) am going / met
C) decides D) will deciding	C) go / was meeting D) was going / met
6. While we a drink, a waiter a	17. I to get up this morning. It
pile of plates.	and it was cold, and my bed
A) had / was dropping B) have / dropped	was so warm.
C) have / drop D) were having / dropped	A) don't want / is raining B) am not wanting /
7. We all a terrible shock.	rains
A) were getting B) gets	C) wasn't wanting / rained D) didn't want /
C) getting D) got	was raining
8. While the waiter up the broken	18. I to the news on the radio when the
plates, he his finger.	phone
A) picked / was cutting B) was picking / cut	A) listened / was ringing B) am listening / was
C) pick / cut D) picks / cut	ringing
O. I	C) was listening / rang D) listen / is ringing
9. I a very good program on TV last	19. But when I up the phone, there
night.	was no one there.
A) was seeing B) see C) am seeing D) saw	A) pick B) am picking C) picked D) was
10. While I this morning, I my	picking
money. I don't know how.	20. I hello to the children, but they
A) shopped / lose B) was shopping / lost	didn't say anything because
C) shopped / was losing D) shop / lose	they television.
11. Last week the police Alan in his car	A) say / watched B) said / were watching
pecause he over eighty miles an hour.	C) was / saying D) said / watched
A) were stopping / was driving	21. What at 8.00 last night?
B) stop / drived	A) did you do B) you did
C) stopped / was driving	C) were you doing D) are you doing
D) was stopping / drove	22. We played tennis two hours.
12. How your finger?	A) during B) while C) nothing D) for
A) are you cutting B) were you cutting	23. I worked on a farm the holidays.
y are you calling by were you calling	A) for B) since C) while D) on

Unit 7 Future Continuous tense (positive)

Form:

{Subject + shall/will + be + verb + ing + object}

Kelasi zamonda aniq bir vaqtda davom etadigan ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1) "to be" dan keyin: still
- **2)** Gap oxirida: at 4 p.m tomorrow/...a.m tomorrow/... next Monday, tomorrow at this day, then.

Qo'shma gap:

- 1) {When + Present Simple, Subject + will/shall + be + verb + ing} = When Jack arrives, you will be moving to a new house at 6 o'clock tomorrow.
- 2) {While + Present Continuous, Subject + will/shall + be + verb + ing} = While she is playing a piano, her father will be looking for instruction of fixing pianos next Sunday at 5 o'clock.

Use:

- Kelasi zamonda aniq bir vaqtda davom etayotgan ishharakatni ifodalaydi. Ex.: Next week the President will be celebrating ten years in power.
- Present Continuous singari kelasi zamonga
 rejalashtirilgan, kelishilgan ish-harakatni ifodalaydi. =Ex.:
 Professor Clinton will be giving/is giving his first
 presentation at the conference next week.
- {Will/Shall + Subject + be + Verb + ing + object?} formulasi orqali biz kimningdir rejalashtirilgan ishharakati haqida so'raymiz va o'zining shaxsiy fikrini ifodalagan bo'ladi. **Ex.:** Will you be using your bicycle this evening? / No, you can take it.

Examples:

- The plane **will be travelling** at twice the speed of sound when it passes overhead.
- > I'll be saying more about that topic in my next lecture.
- ➤ He will be taking up his place at university in July.
- We'll be going to my brother's house again for Christmas.
- ➤ I'll be seeing Tony on Tuesday. That's when we usually meet.
- We will be leaving/are leaving for Istanbul at 7.00 in the evening.

Joke:

Nice face

Mother- What? You've been fighting with Billy Biggs? I thought he was a peaceable child. He had such a nice face, too.

Freddie -Well, he hasn't now.

	(F) (F)
PA S	MONDAY TUESDAY
	300
	WEDNESDAY THURSDAY
	FRIDAY SATURDAY
	SATURDAY
	SUNDAY

Notes:							

Unit 7 Future Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 7 Exercises</u> Test 11. (23/11/07)

1. I'm sorry, but I the test yet.	19. They were that they didn't get anything to
A) don't finish B) haven't finished	eat.
C) didn't finish D) aren't finished	A) such late B) so late C) too late D) very late
2 English before?	20. Peter made Mary all night.
A) Have you B) Do you study	A) to dance B) that she danced
C) Are you studying D) Have you studied	C) dance D) dancing
3. Marry to the bank on Monday.	21. When you him tomorrow, you will think he is
A) go B) going C) gone D) went	ten years older.
4. Marry hasn't telephoned Peter.	A) see C) will be
A) yet B) still C) always D) never	C) would see D) are going to see
5. Peter in the living room when the phone	22. He promised his wife they here earlier next
rang.	time.
A) was sitting B) has been sitting	A) will get B) get C) shall get D) would get
C) at D) has she wanted	23 Peter nor I was able to drive home.
6. A: What?	A) Either B) Not only C) Nor D) Neither
B: She wanted to talk to him.	24. Helen found a good job, and Peter.
A) wanted she B) did she want	A) also B) too did C) so did D) so
C) she wanted D) has she wanted	25. The milk at 8 o'clock the following morning
7. Peter can't speak Italian,?	A) was delivering B) delivered
A) isn't B) can't he C) does he D) can he	C) was delivered D) is delivered
8. Jack Turkish soon.	26. "If I'd known I'd feel so ill, I to party," Peter
A) goes to learn B) learns	moaned.
C) is going to learn D) is learning	A) would go B) wouldn't have gone
He asked her friend to speak on the	C) didn't go D) would have gone
telephone.	27. He heard on the morning news that a family of 6
A) clear B) more clearly	in an
C) very clear D) too clearly	explosion.
10. "What this evening?" Marry asked.	A) were being injured B) had injured
A) you will do B) do you	C) have injured D) had been injured
C) very clear D) are you doing	28. The family had just had a new gas cooker in
11. She enjoys to parties.	their kitchen.
A) to go B) that they go C) going D) go	A) fitted B) fitting C) to be fitted D) for fit
	29. The man who fixed it must a mistake with
12. His girlfriend while he was still having a	the connections.
bath.	A) have made B) to have made
A) was arriving B) has arrived C) arrived D) is arriving	C) to made D) made
13. "If I quickly, we wont be late for the party,"	30. He his job properly because a lot of gas
said Peter.	escaped.
A) drive B) will drive C) drove D) would drive	A) shouldn't do B) must have done
14. She asked him where	C) was able to do D) can't have done
A) the party is B) the party was	31. After Peter his breakfast, he went to work.
C) was the party D) is the party	A) finishing B) was finishing
15. "If I the way to the house, we wouldn't be so	C) had finished D) has finished
late." He replied	32. He thought he able to read about the
A) knew B) know B) would know D) had know	explosion when he
16. Peter wanted a policeman.	got home.
A) that Mary would ask B) Mary asking	A) will be B) is C) would be D) was
C) Mary should ask D) Mary to ask	33. "By the time I get home the story in the
17. Marry said she him driving fast, and asked	evening newspaper,"
him to slow down.	he thought.
A) isn't liking B) hasn't liking	A) appears B) would be
C) didn't like D) doesn't like	C) will have appeared D) has appeared
18. When they finally arrived, they the car and	34. Peter spending weekends alone.
went in.	A) didn't use to B) wasn't used to
A) had parked B) were parking	C) hadn't used to D) used not to
C) parked D) have parked	35. He wished she have to spend so much
o, partos b, navo partos	time away.
	A) didn't B) hadn't C) doesn't D) couldn't
	, i, didire by riddire by dobbine by bouldine

Present Perfect tense (positive)

Form:

{Subject + have/has + $Verb_{d/ed}^{III}$ + object}

- ❖ O'tmishda bajarilgan va hozirgi zamonga aloqasi bo'lgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalaydi.
- ❖ Ushbu ish-harakat va holatlarning qachon bajarilgan aniq vaqti ko'rsatilmaydi. (Agar ko'rsatilsa, Past Simple hisoblanadi.)
- !!! Gapimiz tarixiy shaxs, jarayon haqida gapirilsa va tarixiy kashfiyotlarni ham ifodalasa, "Past Simple" ni ishlatamiz (PRESENT PERFECT mutlaqo qo'yilmaydi.)



Payt ravishlari:

- 1) Yordamchi fe'ldan keyin: ever, never, already, recently
- 2) **Gap oxirida:** up to now, so far, lately, since, for, until now, before, for ages, over/in the last/during/yet = months/years

USE:

- O'tmishda bajarilgan va natijasi hozirgi zamonga aloqador bo'lgan ish-harakatni ifodalaydi. Ex.: I have washed my hands, so that I can help you with the cooking.
- Biror-bir yangilikni va axborotni yetkazishda ifodalaymiz. Ex.: Look! Somebody has broken the window.
- <u>Hayotimiz davomida biror-bir harakatni umuman</u>
 <u>bajarmaganimizni ifodalaganda</u>. Ex.: I have never won on the lottery.
- Kimdandir hayoti davomida biror ishni bajargan yoki bajarmaganini so'raganimizda. Ex.: Have you ever sunk?



- <u>Hayotimiz davomida biror-bir ish-harakatni necha marotaba bajarganimiz yoki bajarayotganimizni ifodalashda</u>. **Ex.:** I have made mistakes many times.
- Biror holat yoki ish-harakatni necha yil yoki qancha muddatdan buyon bajarayotganini ifodalashda. Ex.: I have known Liza for a month.
- Yaqin davrdagi kashfiyot va oz'garishlarni aytganimizda. Ex.: Scientists have discovered that there will be 8.5 billion people in the world in 2025.

Gone to / been to

- Agarda biz kimnidir "U o'sha yerga ketgan" desak-u, ammo u hali qaytib kelmagan bo'lsa, "gone to" ishlatamiz. Ex.: Mark has gone to Dubai recently.
- Agarda biz "borib kelgan / bo'lib kelgan" desak, u holda <u>"been to"</u> ishlatilinadi. **Ex.:** Sarah has been to America since 2005.

Present Perfect tense (positive)

Unit 8 Exercises

Test 12. (23/12/08)

1. I was born 1974.	A) have been caused B) have caused
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	C) has caused D) was caused
2. I've been a journalist two years.	22. My job application
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	A) haven't been accepted B) haven't accepted
3. I waited for you hours.	C) hasn't been accepted D) hasn't accepted
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	23. The workers a new representative.
4. She left university three years	A) have been elected B) have elected
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	C) has elected D) was elected
5. He's lived abroad 1990.	o) has elected b) was elected
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	24. An occupation which gives opportunities for
6. They got acquainted with each other last	
	promotion is a/an
year. A) for P) since C) in D) *	A) applicant P) C\/ C\ career D\ retirement
A) for B) since C) in D) *	A) applicant B) CV C) career D) retirement
7. Have you been to China?	OF A degree and which lists your nevertal and
A) never B) ever C) since D) yet	25. A document which lists your personal and
8. Don't worry about phoning him because I've	professional details is
done it.	a(n)
A) ever B) already C) yet D) never	A) applicant B) CV C) application D) retirement
9. I haven't finished my lunch	26. A person who has reached an age where they
A) never B) ever C) already D) yet	no longer work is
10. I've not been skiing, but I'd like to try it.	
A) never B) ever C) already D) just	A) an applicant B) a CV
11. I can't come out because I've washed	C) an application D) retired
my hair.	27. When you want to leave a job, you have to
A) never B) ever C) just D) yet	give your
12. Have you met our new teacher?	A) resignation B) Resume C) career D) retirement
A) just B) ever C) already D) yet	28. If you have the right talents and experience
13. I'm delighted because I've been a pay	for a job, then you are
rise.	for it.
A) gave B) have given C) given D) was given	A) resignation B) resume C) career D) qualified
14. The director's children	29. When you try and get a job, you usually have
A) have been kidnapped B) have kidnapped	to complete a/an
C) kidnapped D) was kidnapped	form.
15. They're really angry because someone	A) resignation B) resume C) application D)
their car.	retirement
A) has been damaged B) has damaged	30. If an employee is no longer needed, he or she
	can be made
C) damage D) was damaged	A) resigned B) redundant C) employer D) retiring
16. She's going to be late because her plane	31. You can often find about a new job by a/an
A) has been delayed B) has delayed	in a newspaper.
C) delayed D) was delayed	A) news B) completion
17. He to a senior designer.	C) sensation D) advertisement
A) has been promoted B) has promoted	32. If an employer is interested in meeting you,
C) promoted D) are promoted	you will be asked to
, i , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	•
18. Hundreds of people for the jobs.	come to a/an
A) have been applied B) have applied	A) sensation B) add C) completion D) interview
C) have applying D) was applied	33. Tom's just to the area manager of
19. Four people in a train crash.	Eastern Europe.
A) have been killed B) have killed	A) promoted B) been promoted
C) are killed D) was killed	C) promoted D) to promote
20. Local police the bank robber.	34. I for a new job.
A) have been arrested B) have arrested	A) have applied B) have been applied
C) has arrested D) was arrested	C) apply D) been applied
21. Floods serious damage.	

Past Perfect tense (positive)

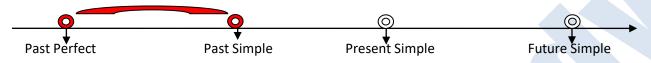
Form:

{Subject + had + $Verb_{d/ed}^{III}$ + object}

❖ O'tgan zamon, "Past Simple" ga qadar yuz berib bo'lgan va natijasi "Past Simple" da namoyon bo'lgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda qo'llaniladi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1) Yordamchi fe'ldan keyin: already, never, just, recently, ever
- 2) Gap oxirida: yet, since, for, by the time, by then, when, by, before, after



USE:

- "Past Simple" ga qadar yuz berib, yakunlanib bo'lgan ish-harakatni ifodalaydi. Ex.: When I arrived at the party, Tom had already gone home
- Agarda, "Past Simple" zamonda ikkita ishharakat ifodalansa, ya'ni "and"
 bog'lovchisidan so'ng fe'l qo'yish zarur
 bo'lsa, ikkinchi fe'l "Past Simple" da
 ifodalanadi. Ex.: Before I became a famous
 star, I had lived in Tashkent and worked as a
 waiter.



"Okay your father managed to get a mouse Now how do we use it?"

Examples:

- ➤ When Sam shook Abror's hand, she realized she had seen him before.
- John discovered that Jim had taken him in.
- ➤ I had never read the "Xamsa" before.
- ➤ Had you seen him before? Very familiar person!
- ➤ Where had she started her job before you met her?
- When I met her, she had worked at café.

<u>Joke:</u>

Parachutes

A parachute firm advertised -No one has ever complained of one of our parachutes not opening!

Notes:			

Past Perfect tense (positive)

Unit 9 Exercises

Test 13. (29/13/09)

1. Lisa me a lift because I the bus.	A) passed / bought B) had passed / bought
A) gave / missed B) have given / have missed	C) passes / had bought D) passed / had bought
C) gave / had missed D) had gave / missed	17. When I the letter, I it away.
2. I her for everything she	A) read / had thrown B) had read / had thrown
A) thanking / did B) thanked / had done	C) had read / threw D) read / threw
C) have thanked / has done D) had thanked / had	18. "You can move in immediately."
done	She told me I immediately.
3. When I got to the office, I that I to	A) will move in B) would move in
lock the front door.	C) can move in D) could move in
A) had realized / forget B) realized / had forgotten	19. "The people who I looked after are very well."
C) realized / forget D) had realized / had forgotten	She said that the people who she after
4. After they their work, they home.	very well.
A) had finished / went B) finished / went	A) were looking / are B) have looked / are
C) had finished / had gone D) finished / had gone	C) would looked / were D) had looked / were
5. I you at 8.00, but you just	20. "You'll have to make up your mind soon."
out.	She told me I make up my mind soon.
A) call / have / gone B) called / have / gone	A) had to B) will have had to
C) called / had / gone D) have called / have /	C) would have to D) could have to
gone	21. I didn't recognize him because he a
6. I took my family to Paris last year. I	haircut.
there as a student, so I	A) had had B) has C) had D) have had
my way around.	22. He always makes me
A) was / know B) were / knew	A) to laugh B) laughing C) laugh D) be laughed
C) had been / have known D) had been / knew	23. She refused for the meal.
7. After I to the news, I to bed.	A) paying B) to pay C) pays D) the pay
A) listened / went B) had listened / went	24. I'll never forget him for the first time.
C) have listened / had gone D) listen / go	A) meet B) meeting C) to meet D) to met
8. He he was at school the day before.	25. "It's a quite flat, and the neighbors are nice."
A) says B) told C) said D) is telling	"Mrs. Deon said ita quite flat, and the
9. Sandra Bob that she didn't see the Taj	neighbors nice."
Mahal.	A) has been / are B) is / were
A) told B) tells C) said D) talked	C) was / were D) had been / have been
10. Why did you that?	26. "You look brown. Have you on holiday?"
A) talk B) said C) tell D) say	"Yes, we've got back."
11. Could I your pen?	A) been / now B) gone / just
A) give B) lend C) borrow D) make	C) been / just D) did / already
12. I'm English. I come from Brighton. In Paris I	27. I live in a house now, but before I in a
am a	flat.
A) cooker B) stranger C) travel D) foreigner	A) am using to live B) used to live
13 I had had a bath I went to bed.	C) had used to live D) have used to live
A) Before B) Soon as C) After D) Until	28. "I need £100 deposit."
14. I had read the book I saw the film.	Then she said she £100 deposit.
A) when B) before C) until D) after	A) needs B) had needed
15. I to sleep until I my homework.	C) needed D) have needed
A) don't go / did B) had not gone / had done	29. I the book back to the library after I
C) didn't go / did D) didn't go / had done	reading it.
16. As soon as he his driving test, he	A) take / finished B) have taken / have finished
a car.	C) took / had finished D) had taken / finished

Future Perfect tense (positive)

Form:

{Subject + shall/will + have + $Verb_{d/ed}^{III}$ + object}

❖ Kelasi zamonda aniq bir vaqtga qadar yoki biror-bir voqea yuz bergunga qadar bajarilib, tugallanib bo'ladigan ish-harakatlar ifodalanadi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1) **Gap oxirida:** by , by the time + Present simple, after, before, when + Present Simple, until, till, yet
- 2) Yordamchi fe'ldan keyin: already, just, recently, as soon as



When fish bungee jump.

USE:

- <u>Kelasi zamonda ma'lum vaqtga qadar yoki biror voqea</u> yuz berib bo'lgunga qadar, bajarib tugallanadigan ish-harakatni ifodalaydi. <u>Ex.:</u> Also people are now angry about what he did, I'm sure that this behavior will soon have been forgotten.
- Quiyidagi so'z-iboralar qatnashgan qismda shall/will ishlatilmaydi: 1) After = After I come back from school tomorrow, I may go to my grandparents. 2) Before = Before she comes to Tashkent next week, she will have bought some fruit on the way to eat. 3) Until/till = We will be waiting for you until you call. 4) As soon as = As soon as our boss comes to the office, we will let you know. 5) Once = Once we pass Angren, we will stop to the petrol. 6) When = When we get home, we will wake you up. 7) While = ham shall/will ni olmaydi.

Examples:

- ➤ By the time you get home tomorrow, I'll have cleaned the house from top to bottom.
 - After I have finished my work, I'll go to park with you.
 - ➤ I'll have left message, before I go to school.
 - > I will have read this book by the time I fly to London.
 - > She will not have cooked a meal yet by 9.
- We will not have passed the exam yet by 25th of July.
- When we arrive to the cinema, film will not have started yet.
- Will you have finished your home tasks by 4 o'clock tomorrow?
- ➤ How many books will you have sold when we meet tomorrow?
- Let's hope the volcanic eruption will have finished before we arrive on the island.

Joke:

First-class

Diner -Is this a first-class restaurant? Waiter -Yes, but we don't mind serving you!

Notes:	Notes:				

Future Perfect tense (positive)

<u>Unit 10 Exercises</u> Test 14. (29/14/10)

1. "Why have you got so much food?"	14 I tell my parents where I am, then they
Because I a meal for two people."	don't worry.
A) cook B) am going to cook	A) should B) don't have to
C) will cook D) had cook	C) have to D) shouldn't
2. "Jane told me you have a place at university."	15. You come with me if you don't want to
'That's right. I math at St. Andrews in	I'll go on my own.
Scotland."	A) don't have to B) must
A) studied B) will study	C) should D) shouldn't
C) study D) am going to study	16. Our train leaves in two minutes! We
3. "My car isn't working."	hurry.
'Ask Joe to look at it. He you."	A) would B) have to
A) will help B) helps	C) must D) don't have to
C) is going to help D) helped	17. If you need some help with your homework,
4. "I passed my driving test!"	you go to the
'That's great! I some champagne to	library.
celebrate!"	A) should B) mustn't C) have to D) shouldn't
A) am going to buy B) will buy	18. If you've got a ticket, you queue. You
C) bought D) am buying	can go straight in."
5. "Why have you got your old clothes on?"	A) shouldn't B) don't have to
'Because I the grass.'	C) have to D) should
A) had cut B) cutted	19. You tell lies. It's wrong.
C) am going to cut D) cut	A) don't have to B) should
6. He's worked there many years,	C) have to D) shouldn't
1988, I believe.	20. Geoff works too much. I think he take
A) since / ever B) for / ever	easy.
C) for / since D) ever / never	A) must B) have to
7. I have loved anyone as much as I love	C) should D) don't have to
you.	21. My bedroom is a real mess. I clean it.
A) never B) since C) for D) ever	A) have to B) must
8. We've known Paul two years. Have you	C) don't have to D) should
met him?	22. There's a wonderful new restaurant opened in
A) since / for B) since / ever C) for / ever D) never	town. You go
vever	there.
9. I've known him we went to school	A) shouldn't B) must
together, but I've	C) don't have to D) should
met his parents.	23. You can borrow my tennis racquet, but you
A) ever / ever B) for / never C) since / for D) since	keep it very well.
never	It was very expensive.
10. Your hair's too long. I think you get it	A) don't have to B) should
cut.	C) must D) have to
A) have to B) should C) * D) will	24. It's my mother's birthday tomorrow. I
11. Your clothes smell, and you've got a cough.	buy her a present.
You smoke.	A) must B) have to
A) don't have to B) should	C) shouldn't D) don't have to
C) shouldn't D) have to	25. Joanna Trollope a lot of books. She
12. I'm going to bed. I be up early	her first in 1980.
tomorrow.	A) wrote / wrote B) has written / wrote
A) should B) shouldn't	C) had written / wrote D) wrote / had written
C) don't have to D) have to	26. I in London for eight years, and I don't
13. I'd like to meet your boyfriend. You	want to move.
nvite him round.	A) live B) lived C) had lived D) have lived
A) must B) have to C) would D) don't have to	27. What is the weather in January?
·, ···································	A) likes B) like C) liked D) don't like

Unit 11 Present Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

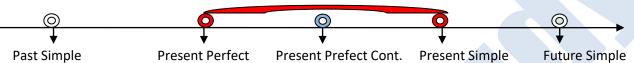
Form:

{Subject + have/has+ been + verb + ing + object}

O'tmishda boshlanib, hozirda davom etayotgan yoki davom etmayotgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalaydi.

Payt ravishlari:

- 1) For/ since/ for ages/ over/ in/ during = last
- 2) All = morning/ day/month/week...
- 3) For- (muddat)
- 4) Since (qachondan boshlangan)



USE:

- O'tmishda boshlanib, hozir ham davom etayotgan va mana shu ish-harakat va holatlarni qancha muddatdan buyon davom etayotganini aytganimizda ishlatamiz.
 Ex.: He has been the headmaster of our school for 4 years.
- Biror-bir ish-harakat endigina yakunlangan bo'ladi va uning natijasi ma'lum, ko'rinib turgan bo'ladi. Ex.: Why are your clothes so dirty? What have you been doing?

Examples:

- ➤ I have appealed this strange portrait since it was created.
- You have been looking for your lost dog for ages.
- ➤ Mark hasn't been washing his carpets since it was bought.
- ➤ I haven't desire about collecting money for ages.
- ➤ Has Mark been washing his carpets since it was bought?
 No, he hasn't
- ➤ Have you ever desire about collecting money? No, I have not
- What have you been doing since our last met.
- I've been meaning to phone Jack since I heard he was back in the country.
- The competition has been running every year since 1980.
- > She's been living in New Zealand for over a year now.
- People have been saying for ages that the building should be pulled down.
- ➤ Look! It's been snowing.
- > "You're looking well." "I've been playing a lot of squash to lose weight."
- > "Haven't seen anything of Rod for a while." "No, he's been working in Germany."
- We've been discussing the proposals for a number of years.
- ➤ Your eyes are red have you been crying?



Unit 11 Present Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 11 Exercises</u> Test 15. (25/15/11)

A) do you live B) are you living C) have you been living D) you live 2. Anna a good job. A) finds B) has found C) founded D) has been finding 3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) do the sit rained D) Did it rain 15. I'm hot because I! A) have run B) run C) have been running D) am run 16. I my finger! It really hurts. A) cut B) cutted C) have cut D) have been cutting 17 Paul Simon's latest record? A) Have you heard B) Have you been hearing C) Did you hear D) Are you heard 18. She's tired because she all day. A) shopped B) shops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have broken B) broke	1. How long in Paris?	A) Was it raining B) Has it been raining
C) have you been living D) you live 2. Anna a good job. A) finds B) has found C) founded D) has been finding 3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you heard B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) write B) have been written C) are written B) have been written C) have written B) have been writting 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) (I arefully B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	•	
2. Anna a good job. A) finds B) has found C) counded D) has been finding 3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy S How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing C) an writing D) have been writing C) an writing D) have been writing C) an writing D) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly A) Carefully B) Possibly C) mainly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you hear B) have been cutting C) have ecu D) have been utiting C) have been been witten C) have been been witten C) have been been shepping D) has shopped C) have been breaking C) have been living C) have been living C) have been living C) have been living C) have been breaking C) have been living C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	15. I'm hot because I !
A) finds B) has found C) founded D) has been finding 3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been writing C) am writing D) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing C) have written D) write B) may been writing C) have written D) write A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) have been running D) am run 16. I my finger! It really hurts. A) cut B) cutted C) have been utiting C) have been tutting C) have been by have been cutting T1 Paul Simon's latest record? A) Have you heard B) Have you been hearing C) Did you hear D) Are you heard B) Have you heard B) Ha	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
C) founded D) has been finding 3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writting D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
3. Pete and I for over six month. A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy S. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing C) have written B) have been writing C) have been reading D) have you read B) fluently B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Every I have been looking B) looked C) have utt D) have been cutting 17 Paul Simon's latest record? A) Have you heard B) Have you been hearing C) Did you hear D) Are you heard 18. She's tired because she all day. A) shopped B) shops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have broken B) broke C) break D) have been breaking C) have vou been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) (a) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has elect record? C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	•	
A) are gone B) have gone out C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been writing C, am essay all day. A) write B) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing C) have written D) write S) "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" The week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly A) Europe. A) Expression by C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look C) have looked D) look	•	
C) went out D) have been going out 4. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Have you heard B) Have you been hearing C) Did you hear D) Are you heard 18. She's tired because she all day. A) shopped B) shops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry, I one of your glasses. A) have broken B) broke C) break D) have been breaking C) have writen B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose C) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	A) are gone B) have gone out	
A. I a new flat a few months ago. A) bought B) have been buying C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing C) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you been hearing C) Did you hear B) Have you heard B) Have y	, ,	·
C) have bought D) buy 5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing C) are written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been looking B) looked C) bid you hear D) Are you heard 18. She's tired because she all day. A) shopped B) shops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been losing D) lose 22. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have been praintin	4. I a new flat a few months ago.	A) Have you heard B) Have you been
5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) are deal boshops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been breaking C) have been breaking C) have been reading D) have you read 20. How long this book? A) do you read B) are you reading C) have you been reading D) have you read 21. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	A) bought B) have been buying	hearing
5. How long your car? A) have you had B) you have C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been writing C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) are deal boshops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been breaking C) have been breaking C) have been reading D) have you read 20. How long this book? A) do you read B) are you reading C) have you been reading D) have you read 21. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	C) have bought D) buy	C) Did you hear D) Are you heard
C) are you have D) have you been having 6. Tom as a postman for the past month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look A) shopped B) shops C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have broke C) break D) have been breaking 20. How long this book? A) have pour reading C) have you been reading D) have you read 21. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living 22. I the living room, but I haven't finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait	5. How long your car?	18. She's tired because she all
C) has been shopping D) has shopped 19. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have broken B) broke C) works D) has been working T, I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing B. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write B. "Are you going out?" C) have written D) write B. "Are you going out?" C) have written D) write C) have been writing C) have been living C) live D) have live live	A) have you had B) you have	day.
month. A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) Ifluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have broken B) broke C) break D) have been breaking C) break D) have been breaking C) have you been reading D) have you read 21. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living 22. I the living room, but I haven't finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry. I one of your glasses. A) have been breaking C) break D) have been breaking C) have you been reading D) have you gard C) have been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been living C) painted B) paint C) painted B) file paint C) painted B) file paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) file	C) are you have D) have you been having	A) shopped B) shops
A) has worked B) worked C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing C) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write C) have written D) write C) have written D) write C) have you been reading D) have you read B) are you reading C) have you been reading D) have you read B) are you reading C) have you been reading D) have you read B) are you read B) are you read B) are you read B) have you been reading D) have you been reading D) have you been reading D) have you been living C) have been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been living C2. I the living room, but I haven't finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	6. Tom as a postman for the past	C) has been shopping D) has shopped
C) works D) has been working 7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing C) am written B) have been writing C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have written B) have been writing C) have written D) write C) have been living C) live D) have been living C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	month.	19. Sorry. I one of your glasses.
7. I an essay all day. A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written B) have been writing C) live B) are living C) live D) have been painting C) painted B) paint C) painted B) paint C) painted B) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) have been looking B) looked C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	A) has worked B) worked	A) have broken B) broke
A) write B) have been written C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have you been reading D) have you read C) have pyou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been reading D) have you read C) have pou been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) lose C) have been losing D) looked C) have looked D) look	C) works D) has been working	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
C) am writing D) have been writing 8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have you been reading D) have you read 21. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living 22. I the living room, but I haven't finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		•
8. I six pages. A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait 7. They here for three years. A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living 22. I the living room, but I haven't finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
A) am written B) have been writing C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) lives B) are living C) live D) have been living C) live D) have been plainting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been painting C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
C) have written D) write 9. "Are you going out?" " I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have been losing D) lose 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
9. "Are you going out?" (C) live D) have been living (22. I		
" I don't know yet." A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have looked D) look		
A) Carefully B) Possibly C) Mainly D) Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait finished yet. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting C) painted D) have been losing D lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Nearly 10. The exam was difficult. I 11. "How old are you?" 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) have painted B) paint C) painted D) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have been looking B) looked C) have been looked D) look		
10. The exam was difficult. I couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" "I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) painted D) have been painting 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		•
couldn't do any of it. A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait 23. I my wallet. Where did I last put it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
A) fluently B) seriously C) exactly D) real 11. "How old are you?" A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait it? A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
11. "How old are you?" A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) gives D) has given C) There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait A) lost B) have lost C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		<u> </u>
"I'm eight. It's my birthday next week." A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) have been losing D) lose 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look		
week." 24. Look what Pat me for my birthday! A bike! 12. I travel a lot in my job, to		, ,
A) possibly B) fluently C) nearly D) exactly 12. I travel a lot in my job, to		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
12. I travel a lot in my job, to A) gave B) have been giving C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited A) have been looking B) looked C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have looked D) look		·
Europe. A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) gives D) has given 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have looked D) look		•
A) exactly B) nearly C) really D) mainly 13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? A) Did you wait B) Have you waited C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait 25. There's my wallet! I for it for ages. A) have been looking B) looked C) have looked D) look	• •	
13. Sorry I'm late for a long time? ages. A) Did you wait B) Have you waited A) have been looking B) looked C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have looked D) look	•	
A) Did you wait B) Have you waited A) have been looking B) looked C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have looked D) look		
C) Have you been waiting D) Did you wait C) have looked D) look		•
		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
		-,, .

Unit 12 Past Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

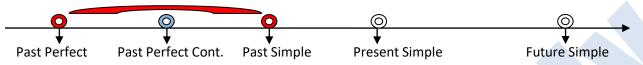
Form:

{Subject + had+ been + verb + ing + object}

* "Past Simple" ga qadar boshlangan va ma'lum muddatdan buyon davom etayotgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi.

Payt ravishlari:

Yet, since, for, by the time, when, by, all = the time/morning.....



USE:

- "Past Simple" ga qadar biror ish-harakatning qanchadan buyon davom etayotganini ifodalashda ishlatamiz. **Ex.:** Sardor had been smoking for 30 years when he finally gave it up.
- "Past Simple" ga qadar endigina yakunlangan ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatiladi. **Ex.:** I was very tired when I arrived home.

Examples:

- ➤ When you fried a chicken I had been listening to music for 2 hours.
- Mark hadn't been looking at Jenny's child yet.
- ➤ I had been working hard all day.
- ➤ When the boys come into the house, their clothes were dirty, their hair was untidy. They had been fighting.
- > They had been expecting the news for some time
- ➤ She had been wearing high-heeled shoes, and her feet hurt.
- Mason was arrested, even though he hadn't been doing anything illegal.
- > She had been suffering from flu when she was interviewed.
- ➤ I'd been finishing some work in the garden and hadn't seen Sue come home.
- ➤ Bill had been saving since Christmas to buy a new bike.
- ➤ I'd been working hard, so I felt that I deserved a holiday.
- > They had been travelling for about 36 hours
- We had been looking at the painting for about ten minutes before we realized who the artist was.
- When we met Simon and Pat, they had been riding.
- When I got home, water had been leaking through the roof.

HAPPY	BRTH	DAYII
	Photoday	200
ALL TO		

Notes:				

Unit 12 Past Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 12 Exercises</u> Test 16. (25/16/12)

4.1.1.4074	O) D)
1. I was born 1974.	C) damage D) was damaged
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	16. She's going to be late because her
2. I've been a journalist two years.	plane
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	A) has been delayed B) has delayed
3. I waited for you hours.	C) delayed D) was delayed
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	17. He to a senior designer.
4. She left university three years	A) has been promoted B) has promoted
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	C) promoted D) are promoted
5. He's lived abroad 1990.	18. Hundreds of people for the
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	jobs.
6. They got acquainted with each other	A) have been applied B) have applied
last year.	C) have applying D) was applied
A) for B) since C) in D) *	19. Four people in a train crash.
7. Have you been to China?	A) have been killed B) have killed
A) never B) ever C) since D) yet	C) are killed D) was killed
8. Don't worry about phoning him because	20. Local police the bank robber.
l've done it.	A) have been arrested B) have arrested
A) ever B) already C) yet D) never	C) has arrested D) was arrested
9. I haven't finished my lunch	21. Floods serious damage.
A) never B) ever C) already D) yet	A) have been caused B) have caused
10. I've not been skiing, but I'd like	C) has caused D) was caused
to try it.	22. My job application
A) never B) ever C) already D) just	A) haven't been accepted B) haven't
11. I can't come out because I've	accepted
washed my hair.	C) hasn't been accepted D) hasn't
A) never B) ever C) just D) yet	accepted
12. Have you met our new teacher	23. The workers a new
	representative.
A) just B) ever C) already D) yet	A) have been elected B) have elected
13. I'm delighted because I've been	C) has elected D) was elected
a pay rise.	24. An occupation which gives
A) gave B) have given C) given D) was	opportunities for promotion is a/an
given	
14. The director's children	A) applicant B) CV C) career D) retirement
A) have been kidnapped B) have	25. A document which lists your personal
kidnapped	and professional details is
C) kidnapped D) was kidnapped	a(n)
15. They're really angry because	A) applicant B) CV C) application D)
someone their car.	retirement
A) has been damaged B) has damaged	

Future Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

Form:

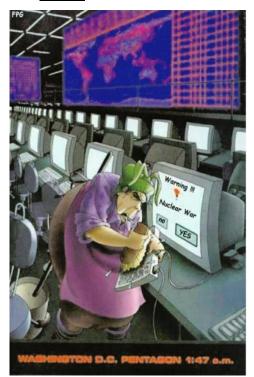
{Subject + will/shall + have+ been + verb + ing + object}

❖ Kelasi zamonda aniq bir vaqt yoki biror voqea yuz bergunga qadar boshqa bir voqeaning boshlanib, qancha vaqtdan buyon davom etishini ifodalaydi.

Payt ravishlari:

Gap oxirida: since, for, all the morning/day/..., by the time, before, by, when

USE:



- "Future Perfect Continuous" kelajakdagi muayyan jarayonni ayni bir nuqtagacha qancha vaqt davom etishini ifodalaydi. Ex.: On Sunday, you will have been living in this house for a year.
- Kelasi zamonda aniq bir vaqt yoki biror voqea yuz bergunga qadar boshqa bir voqeaning boshlanib, qancha vaqtdan buyon davom etishini ifodalaydi. Ex.: I will have ben waiting you for 2 hours when you come to the station.

Examples:

- Tomorrow I'll have been studying at Modern Education Group for a month.
 - Next month I'll have known Sam for 2 years.
- ➤ Next year I will have been working in the company for 30 years.

Joke:

Discount

Judge -You've been up before this bench seven times. I fine you to 20 years.

Prisoner -Can I get a discount for being a regular customer?

Not	es:		

invite him round.

Unit 13 Future Perfect Continuous tense (positive)

<u>Unit 13 Exercises</u> Test 17. (25/17/13)

1. "Why have you got so much food?"	A) must B) have to C) would D) don't have to
"Because I a meal for two people."	14 I tell my parents where I am, then they
A) cook B) am going to cook	don't worry.
C) will cook D) had cook	A) should B) don't have to
2. "Jane told me you have a place at university."	C) have to D) shouldn't
"That's right. I math at St. Andrews in	15. You come with me if you don't want to
Scotland."	I'll go on my own.
A) studied B) will study	A) don't have to B) must
C) study D) am going to study	C) should D) shouldn't
3. "My car isn't working."	16. Our train leaves in two minutes! We
"Ask Joe to look at it. He you."	hurry.
A) will help B) helps	A) would B) have to
C) is going to help D) helped	C) must D) don't have to
4. "I passed my driving test!"	17. If you need some help with your homework,
"That's great! I some champagne to	you go to the
celebrate!"	library.
A) am going to buy B) will buy	A) should B) mustn't C) have to D) shouldn't
C) bought D) am buying	18. If you've got a ticket, you queue. You
5. "Why have you got your old clothes on?"	can go straight in."
"Because I the grass."	A) shouldn't B) don't have to
A) had cut B) cutted	C) have to D) should
C) am going to cut D) cut	19. You tell lies. It's wrong.
6. He's worked there many years,	A) don't have to B) should
1988, I believe.	C) have to D) shouldn't
A) since / ever B) for / ever	20. Geoff works too much. I think he take
C) for / since D) ever / never	easy.
7. I have loved anyone as much as I love	A) must B) have to
you.	C) should D) don't have to
A) never B) since C) for D) ever	21. My bedroom is a real mess. I clean it.
8. We've known Paul two years. Have you	A) have to B) must
met him?	C) don't have to D) should
A) since / for B) since / ever C) for / ever D) never	22. There's a wonderful new restaurant opened in
/ ever	town. You go
9. I've known him we went to school	there.
together, but I've	A) shouldn't B) must
met his parents.	C) don't have to D) should
A) ever / ever B) for / never C) since / for D) since	23. You can borrow my tennis racquet, but you
/ never	keep it very well.
10. Your hair's too long. I think you get it	It was very expensive.
cut.	A) don't have to B) should
A) have to B) should C) * D) will	C) must D) have to
11. Your clothes smell, and you've got a cough.	24. It's my mother's birthday tomorrow. I
You smoke.	buy her a present.
A) don't have to B) should	A) must B) have to
C) shouldn't D) have to	C) shouldn't D) don't have to
12. I'm going to bed. I be up early	25. Joanna Trollope a lot of books. She
tomorrow.	her first in 1980.
A) should B) shouldn't	A) wrote / wrote B) has written / wrote
C) don't have to D) have to	C) had written / wrote D) wrote / had written
13 I'd like to meet your boyfriend. You	o, had millor, mole b, mole / had willon

Be going to

Form:

{Subject + to be + going to + verb + object}

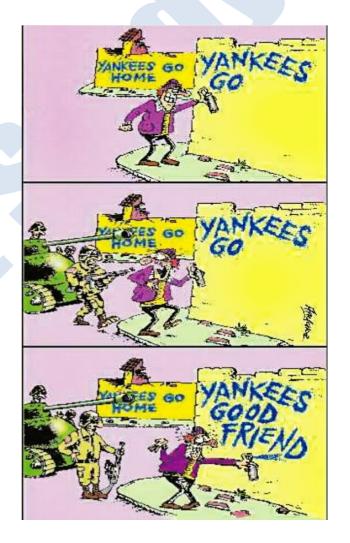
- 2 xil ma'noda qo'llaniladi:
- 1) "moqchi/ bo'lmoq" ma'nosida.
- 2) "ehtimoli bor" ma'nosida.
- ❖ Kelasi zamon uchun rejalashtirilgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: I am going to enter the financial university.
- ❖ 50 % li taxminni ifodalash uchun (kelasi zamonda), "ehtimoli bor" ma'nosida keladi. Ex.: He is going to fall into the hole.
- ❖ Taxmin ma'nosida may/might modal fe'liga to'g'ri keladi.

USE:

- Nutq paytida davom etayotgan ish-harakatida ishlatiladi. Ex.: Mark and Liz are still arguing
- Shu kunlarda bajarilayotgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatiladi. **Ex.:** Smith is reading the "Hamlet" these days.
- Vaqtinchalik bajarilayotgan ish-harakat va holatlarni ifodalashda foydalanamiz. Ex.: Adham is living in London, because of his business trip.

Examples:

- ➤ I am not going to party tomorrow.
- Look at those clouds! It's going to rain.
- > Oh, I feel terrible. I think I'm going to be sick.
- ➤ The buses are not stopping at the station because of road works.
- > The car isn't starting again.
- "Who are you phoning?", "I'm trying to get through to Joan."
- The shop is so inefficient that many customers are taking their business elsewhere.
- ➤ The police are talking to a number of people about the robbery.
- > She's teaching mathematics in a school in Bonn.



Joke:

Last poem

Poet -What do you think of my last poem? Editor -Well, I'm glad to hear it's your last.

Note	es:			

Be going to

Unit 14 Exercises

Test 18. (25/18/14)

1. Is there a public call box near here? I	12. Before you go on holiday, you should
have to a phone call.	sure that the doors and
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	windows are shut and locked.
2. First she said "Yes", then she said "No",	A) do B) make C) get D) hear
but in the end she up	13 money, not war!
her mind to marry him.	A) Do B) Make C) Study D) Get
A) did B) made C) got D) said	14. I was a queue waiting to buy
3. When you're not sure what to do, the	some bread.
best thing is to nothing,	A) in B) on C) at D) by
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	15. I looked all the shelves and
4. Ssh! You mustn't a noise. The	all the cupboards.
baby's asleep.	A) in / on B) on / in C) at / in D) at / on
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	16. They certainly weren't the table
5. My teacher says I must work harder,	or the floor.
but I can't work any harder. I'm	A) in / on B) on / in C) at / in D) on / on
my best.	17. Had I left them work?
A) doing B) trying C) making D) showing	A) in B) on C) at D) near
6. We asked to see the manager and we	18. Were they the car?
a complaint about the	A) in B) on C) at D) of
terrible service in the restaurant.	19. Then I realized where they were. They
A) did B) made C) had D) heard	were my favorite
7. At first I found learning English very	armchair.
easy, but now I don't think I'm	A) on B) into C) at D) off
any progress at all.	20. "Where were you at 2:00?"
A) doing B) making C) showing D) getting	" the beach."
8. Could you me a favor please?	A) In B) On C) At D) To
Could you give me a lift to the	21. "Where were you at 2:00?"
airport?	" Sally's house doing my
A) make B) do C) give D) want	homework."
9. My uncle died without a will, and	A) Of B) On C) At D) From
it was very difficult for our	22. "Where were you at 2:00?" " a
family to sort out his money and	cave."
possessions.	A) In B) On C) At D) By
A) doing B) make C) get D) making	23. Would you like to eat?
10. We have some lovely new neighbors;	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
we've already friends	everything
with them.	24. Can I have to drink?
A) did B) made C) done D) make	A) something B) anything C) nothing D)
11. I like to keep fit, so I exercises	everything
every day.	25. Can we go quiet?
A) do B) make C) get D) hear	A) somewhere B) anywhere C) nowhere
•	D) everywhere

Passive Voice (1)

Form:

{To be + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ }

Rules:

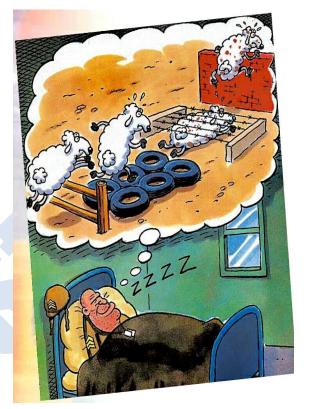
- ❖ Gapning kesimi aniq nisbatdagi (active voice) fe'l bilan ifodalansa, ushbu gapning egasi ish-harakatning bevosita bajaruvchisi sanaladi. Ex.: Someone stole the jewels.
- Gapning kesimi majhul nisbatdagi (passive voice) fe'l bilan ifodalansa, ushbu gapning egasi ish-harakatning bevosita bajaruvchisi emas, balki uning "qurboni" sanaladi. Ex.: The jewels were stolen.
- Majhul nisbatdagi ish-harakatni ifodalashda, "to be" fe'lining kerakli zamondagi mos shakli hamda asosiy fe'lning Participle II shaklidan foydalaniladi.
- Faqatgina transitive (o'timli) fe'llar "Passive Voice" da ishlatilinadi. Ex.: My jumper was sewed by my grandma.
- ❖ Ammo, "have", "fit", "suit"," resemble" fe'llari o'timli bo'lishiga qaramasdan "Passive Voice" da ishlatilmaydi. Ex.: I have a shower every morning.
- Agarda biz ish-harakatning bajaruvchisini ifodalamoqchi bo'lsak, "by" predlogidan keyin qo'llaymiz. **Ex.:** The pancakes were made by my sister.
- Ammo ish-harakatni qanday asbob-uskuna, uslub, masalliq bilan bajarilganini ifodalashda "with" predlogidan foydalanamiz. **Ex.:** They were made with eggs, flour and milk.



- Present Simple: {Subject + to be + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ }. Ex.: The work is done by stuff every day.
- Present Con.: {Subject + to be + being + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex.: The work is being done by stuff.
- <u>Present Perfect:</u> {Subject + have/has + been + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } **Ex.:** The work <u>has been done</u> by stuff.
- Past Simple: {Subject + was/were + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex.: The work was done by stuff yesterday.
- Past Con.: {Subject + was/were + being + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex.: The work was being done by stuff.
- Past Perfect: {Subject + had + been + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex: The work had been done by stuff by the

time you came yesterday.

- Future Simple: {Subject + shall/will + be + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex.: The work will be done tomorrow.
- Future Perfect: {Subject + shall/will + have + been + $Verb_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } Ex.: The work will have been done by 9 tomorrow.



Future in the past: {Subject + would + be +Verb $_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ }

Ex.: My secretary said that the work

would be done tomorrow.

Unit 15

Passive Voice (1)

<u>Unit 15 Exercises</u> Test 19. (25/19/15)

1. I was born 1974.	C) damage D) was damaged
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	16. She's going to be late because her
2. I've been a journalist two years.	plane
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	A) has been delayed B) has delayed
3. I waited for you hours.	C) delayed D) was delayed
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	17. He to a senior designer.
4. She left university three years	A) has been promoted B) has promoted
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	C) promoted D) are promoted
5. He's lived abroad 1990.	18. Hundreds of people for the
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	jobs.
6. They got acquainted with each other	A) have been applied B) have applied
last year.	C) have applying D) was applied
A) for B) since C) in D) *	19. Four people in a train crash.
7. Have you been to China?	A) have been killed B) have killed
A) never B) ever C) since D) yet	C) are killed D) was killed
8. Don't worry about phoning him because	20. Local police the bank robber.
I've done it.	A) have been arrested B) have arrested
A) ever B) already C) yet D) never	C) has arrested D) was arrested
9. I haven't finished my lunch	21. Floods serious damage.
A) never B) ever C) already D) yet	A) have been caused B) have caused
10. I've not been skiing, but I'd like	C) has caused D) was caused
to try it.	22. My job application
A) never B) ever C) already D) just	A) haven't been accepted B) haven't
11. I can't come out because I've	accepted
washed my hair.	C) hasn't been accepted D) hasn't
A) never B) ever C) just D) yet	accepted
12. Have you met our new teacher	23. The workers a new
?	representative.
A) just B) ever C) already D) yet	A) have been elected B) have elected
13. I'm delighted because I've been	C) has elected D) was elected
a pay rise.	24. An occupation which gives
A) gave B) have given C) given D) was	opportunities for promotion is a/an
given	·
14. The director's children	A) applicant B) CV C) career D) retirement
A) have been kidnapped B) have	25. A document which lists your personal
kidnapped	and professional details is
C) kidnapped D) was kidnapped	a(n)
15. They're really angry because	A) applicant B) CV C) application D)
someone their car.	retirement
A) has been damaged B) has damaged	

Passive Voice (2)

USE:

- Ish-harakatning bajaruvchisi kim ekanligi noaniq,
 noma'lum bo'lsa, <u>"Passive Voice"</u> dan foydalanamiz. **Ex.:** The
 door <u>had been locked</u> when I got home.
- Ish-harakatning kim ekanligidan ko'ra, ko'proq bizga o'sha ishning o'zi va natijasi muhimroq bo'lganda ishlatamiz.(Asosan, gazeta sarlavhasi, maqolasi, rasmiy e'lonlar, ko'rsatuvlar, reklamalar) Ex.: A new hospital will be opened next week.



- ➤ Koʻngilsiz voqeani aytishda, hech kimni ayblashni hohlamaganimizda ishlatamiz. **Ex.:** (You have done a lot of mistakes) A lot of mistakes **have been made**.
- "Active Voice" ni "Passive Voice" ga o'zgartirganimizda "preposition" lar tushib qolmaydi.
 Ex.: They presented him with a medal. He was presented with a medal.
- Agarda biz yuz bergan hodisaning sababchisini aniqlamoqchi bo'lsak, {who/what..... by} formasidan foydalanamiz. **Ex.: Who** was Australia discovered **by**? **What** was the fire caused **by**? Norasmiy nutqda asosan ko'ngilsiz voqealarni ifodalashda **{To be + Verb** $_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } ning o'rniga **{get + Verb** $_{(d)/(ed)}^{III}$ } dan foydalanishimiz mumkin. **Ex.:** Chris **got hurt** during the accident.

Notes:

Joke:

Punishment	
PUPIL: "Would you punish me for	
something I didn't do?"	
TEACHER: "Of course not."	
PUPIL: "Good, because I haven't done my	
homework."	

Passive Voice (2)

Unit 16 Exercises

Test 20. (25/20/16)

1. I was born 1974.	C) damage D) was damaged
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	16. She's going to be late because her
2. I've been a journalist two	plane
years.	A) has been delayed B) has delayed
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	C) delayed D) was delayed
3. I waited for you hours.	17. He to a senior designer.
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	A) has been promoted B) has promoted
4. She left university three years	C) promoted D) are promoted
A) for B) since C) in D) ago	18. Hundreds of people for the
5. He's lived abroad 1990.	jobs.
A) for B) since C) in \overline{D} ago	A) have been applied B) have applied
6. They got acquainted with each other	C) have applying D) was applied
last year.	19. Four people in a train crash.
A) for B) since C) in D) *	A) have been killed B) have killed
7. Have you been to China?	C) are killed D) was killed
A) never B) ever C) since D) yet	20. Local police the bank robber.
8. Don't worry about phoning him	A) have been arrested B) have arrested
because I've done it.	C) has arrested D) was arrested
A) ever B) already C) yet D) never	21. Floods serious damage.
9. I haven't finished my lunch	A) have been caused B) have caused
A) never B) ever C) already D) yet	C) has caused D) was caused
10. I've not been skiing, but I'd	22. My job application
like to try it.	A) haven't been accepted B) haven't
A) never B) ever C) already D) just	accepted
11. I can't come out because I've	C) hasn't been accepted D) hasn't
washed my hair.	accepted
A) never B) ever C) just D) yet	23. The workers a new
12. Have you met our new teacher	representative.
?	A) have been elected B) have elected
A) just B) ever C) already D) yet	C) has elected D) was elected
13. I'm delighted because I've been	24. An occupation which gives
a pay rise.	opportunities for promotion is a/an
A) gave B) have given C) given D) was	
given	A) applicant B) CV C) career D)
14. The director's children	retirement
A) have been kidnapped B) have	25. A document which lists your
kidnapped	personal and professional details is
C) kidnapped D) was kidnapped	a(n)
15. They're really angry because	A) applicant B) CV C) application D)
someone their car.	retirement
A) has been damaged B) has damaged	

Passive Voice (3)

(Modal fe'li orgali ifodalanishi)

- 1. Tom will be invited to the picnic.
- 2. The window can't be opened.
- 3. Children **should be** taught to respect their elders.
- 4. May I be excused from class?
- 5. This book <u>had better be</u> returned to the library before Friday.
- 6. This letter **ought to be** sent before June 1st.
- 7. Marry <u>has to be</u> told about our change in plans.
- 8. Fred is supposed to be told about the meeting.

O'tgan zamon modal fe'li bilan kelishi.

- 1. The letter **should** have been sent last week.
- 2. This house **must** have been built over 200 years ago.
- 3. Zilola ought to have been invited to the party.

<u>Have something done</u> – dir,tir,giz,ar (orttirma nisbat)

- Biror ishni biror kimga bajartirishni ifodalashda {have + object + (done)/Past participle} ishlatilinadi. Ex.: Jim <u>had</u> the video recorder <u>fixed</u> yesterday.
- Orttirma nisbatda <u>"to have"</u> fe'li zamonlar bo'yicha bo'lishli va bo'lishsiz shaklda tuslanadi.
 - Ex.: 1. Aisha doesn't <u>have</u> her hair <u>dyed.</u> 2. Did you <u>have</u> your bicycle <u>repaired</u>?
- {have + object + (done)/Past participle} ko'ngilsiz hodisa ifodasi uchun ham ishlaydi. **Ex.:** Sardor had his cell phone stolen.
- Orttirma nisbatda "have" ning o'rniga "get" fe'lini ishlatish mumkin. Ex.: I had/got my tooth taken out yesterday.
- {Make/have/let + subject + bare infinitive} da to'ldiruvchi ish-harakatning bajaruvchisi bo'ladi. Ex.: The teacher made Bobur rewrite the essay.
- Ammo {get + subject + to infinitive} kimnidir biror kimga shu ishni bajarishga ko'ndirishni ifodalaydi. Ex.: Akmal got his dad to buy him a laptop.

Have something done ning tuslanishi:

- Present Simple: She cleans her house. = She has her house cleaned.
- Present Con.: She is cleaning her house. = She is having her house cleaned.
- Past Simple: She cleaned her house. = She had her house cleaned.
- Past Con.: She was cleaning her house. = She was having her house cleaned.
- Future Simple: She will clean her house. = She will have her house cleaned.
- Future Con.: She will be cleaning her house. = She will be having her house cleaned.

PERFECTS:

- Present Perfect: She has cleaned her house. = She has had her house cleaned.
- Present Perfect Con.: She has been cleaning her house. = She <u>has been having</u> her house cleaned.
- Past Perfect: She had cleaned her house. = She had had her house cleaned.
- Past Perfect Con.: She had been cleaning her house. = She had been having her house cleaned.
- Infinitive: She must clean her house. = She must have her house cleaned.
- Gerund: She likes cleaning her house. = She likes having her house cleaned.

Passive Voice (3)

Unit 17 Exercises

Test 21. (25/21/17)

1. Sue and Geoff a shop.	A) taken B) cleaned C) employed D)
A) work B) study C) run D) runs	worked
2. This kind of shop a milk bar.	17. Lots of tulips are in Holland.
A) is called B) called	A) grown B) growing C) grow D) grew
C) is calling D) is being called	18. That block of flats is being
3. Most days the shop at 10.00	because it is unsafe.
p.m.	A) pulled down B) pulled
A) sells B) opened C) closes D) run	C) pulled up D) pulling down
4. They camping any more.	19. In Britain milk is to your
A) go B) doesn't go C) don't go D) have	doorstep.
gone	A) shown B) sold C) bought D) delivered
5. Ursula four brothers and sisters.	When you(20) at an airport, you
A) have B) has C) haven't D) having	should go straight to the checkin
6. It her fifteen minutes to	desk where your ticket and luggage
school.	(21) You(22) your
A) took / go B) has taken / walk	hand luggage with you but your suitcases
C) takes / walk D) takes / to walk	(23) to the plane on
7. She school at 7:45 a.m.	a conveyor belt. You can now go to the
A) go B) begin C) starts D) goes	departure lounge.
8. I lunch in the university canteen.	If you are on an international flight, your
A) eats B) have C) drink D) has	passport(24), and
9. I extra money teaching computer	then you and your bags(25) by
studies.	security cameras; sometimes
A) earn B) earns C) win D) buy	you(26) a body search and your
10. I the traffic in Bangkok.	luggage(27) by a security
A) play B) have C) hate D) has	officer. You(28) in the departure
11. English is here.	lounge until your flight(29)
A) speak B) spoke C) is speaking D)	and you(30) which gate number to
spoken	go.
12. Volvos are in Sweden.	Finally you(31) your plane and you
A) produced B) produce C) produces D)	(32) your seat by a
producing	flight attendant.
13. Is service in the bill?	20. A) start B) started C) arrive D) are
A) including B) include C) to include D)	arrived
included	21. A) are checked B) control C) check D)
14. Our kitchen decorated at the	is changed
moment.	22. A) kept B) keeping C) wait D) keep
A) is B) is being C) being D) was being	23. A) take B) took C) are taken D) taking
15. Our factory is being over by an	24. A) check B) checked C) is checking D
American company.	is checked
A) taken B) bought C) sold D) run	25. A) are x-rayed B) x-rayed C) control
16. About one thousand people are	D) check
in the factory.	D) GIIGON

Should and ought to

Should

- "Kerak" ma'nosini beradi, kimgadir biror ish-harakatni bajarishga maslahat berganimizda foydalanamiz. Bu maslahatni bajarish yoki bajarmaslik tinglovchining o'ziga bog'liq.
 - 1. Hello Tom, did you enjoy the film? Yes, it was great. You should go and see it.
 - 2. You have been coughing a lot recently. You **shouldn't** smoke so much.
 - I + think/ suppose/ hope/ don't think/ possible

iboralari should fe'lini talab qiladi.

- 1. I think the government should do something about the economy.
- 2. Do you think I should apply for this job? Yes, you should.
- Biror holat yoki harakatni aslida qoidadagidek bo'lishini aytganimizda "should" dan foydalanamiz.
 - 1. Those children shouldn't be playing outside, they should be at school.
 - 2. The motorcyclist should be wearing a crash helmed.
- Subject + suggest/ propose/ recommend/ insist/ demand

Formulasi "should" modal

fe'lini talab qiladi, ammo ko'pincha "should" modal fe'li belgisiz shaklda foydalanadi, biroq biz "should" modal fe'li bor deya fe'lni (asosiy) "bare infinitive" shaklda tanlashimiz kerak.

- 1. They insisted that we should have dinner with them yesterday.
- 2. She demanded that Noila should apologize to her yesterday in the class.
- Kimgadir biror ish-harakatga yoki biror holatga o'zimizning shaxsiy fikrimizni ifodalaginimizda:

It is + strange/ important/ essential/ odd/ funny/ typical/ natural/ interesting/ surprised/ surprising + that + Subject + should+ Verb

- 1. It is strange (that) he (should) be late. He is usually on time.
- 2. I was surprised that he should say such a thing.
- "Should" real "if" li gaplarning ergash gap qismida "should" ishtirok etadi. Bunda "should" ehtimollik ma'nosini kuchaytirishda qo'llaniladi.
- 1. If you should see Tom this evening, can you tell him to phone me? Xuddi shu ma'noda inversiya hodisasi yuz beradi.
- 2. Should you see Tom this evening, can you tell him to phone me.

Ought to

"Should" modal fe'liga har tomonlama teng keladi.

Ought to = should (99%)

- Should have done O'tgan zamonda <u>bajarilishi kerak bo'lgan, ammo bajarilmagan ish-harakatlarga</u> <u>tanbeh berib</u>, <u>"bajarishing kerak edi"</u>, degan ma'noda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: Why were you at home yesterday? You should have gone to work.
- Shouldn't have done O'tgan zamonda biror- bir ish-harakatni bajarib qo'yib, uni "bajarishing kerak emas edi" deganimizda qo'llaymiz. Ex.: My little brother is feeling sick now He shouldn't have eaten ice-creams.
- Ought to have done ought not to have done = should have done shouldn't have done ga 100 % teng.

Should and ought to

Unit 18 Exercises

Test 22. (25/22/18)

1. I work very hard because I have an exam next week.	12. If I fail my exam, I take it again? A) will / have to B) did / have to
A) am having B) has to C) had to D) have to	C) does / have to D) do / won't have
2. You work hard after your exam. You	13. I phoned the plumber because I
can have a holiday.	smell gas in the kitchen.
A) had to B) won't have to	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
,	
C) have too D) won't have	14. Jane and John saved and saved, and
My father is a customs official so he always	finally they buy the house
(3) wear a uniform	of their dreams.
at work, but my mother is a teacher so she	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
(4) wear one.	15. I phoned yesterday, but I get an
3. A) doesn't have to B) have to	answer. Where were you?
C) has to D) don't have to	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
4. A) doesn't have to B) have to	16. The neighbors were having a row, and I
C) has to D) don't have to	hear every word they
When we were teenagers, we(5) be	said.
nome by nine o'clock. But	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
we(6) take as many exams as	17 you speak French before you
teenagers nowadays.	moved to Paris?
5. A) had to B) won't have to	A) Can B) Could C) Managed to D) Couldn't
C) have to D) don't have to	18. I went for a ten-mile run last Saturday. It
6. A) had to B) didn't have to	nearly killed me! I
C) have to D) don't have to	move on Sunday.
7. I can't see the small print very well. I think I	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
wear glasses soon.	19 you find all the things you
A) will have to B) won't have to	wanted at the shops?
C) have to D) don't have to	A) Did / have to B) Did / can
8. Nobody enjoys get up at five o'clock	C) Did / manage to D) Did / could
n the morning.	20. The police find the man who had
A) have to B) has to C) having to D) will have	stolen my car. He was sent
to	to prison.
9 we have any vaccinations	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
pefore we go to Barbados?	21. My grandfather speak four
A) Will / have to B) Did / have to	languages when he was alive.
C) Won't / have D) Are / having	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
10 your grandmother leave	22. When we got to the top of the mountain
school when she was only	we see for miles.
fourteen?	A) can B) could C) managed D) couldn't
A) Will / have to B) Did / have to	23. In my country you get married
C) Won't / have D) Are / having to	when you're sixteen.
11. You be a millionaire to shop in	A) can B) could C) managed to D) couldn't
Harrods. Everything is expensive	24. Speak up! I hear you!
there.	A) can B) could C) can't D) couldn't
A) will have to B) won't have to	25 I borrow your dictionary?
C) have to D) don't have to	A) Can't B) Could C) Manage to D) Couldn't
-,,	,

Can, could and be able to

- Can/ could jismoniy va qaliy qobiliyatni ifodalaydi, "qila olmoq" ma'nosini beradi.
- Can hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun qobiliyatni ifodalaydi.
- 1. I can go swimming with you if my mother let's me tomorrow. 2. My friend, Fred can speak 5 languages.
- Can "-ing" olmaydigan fe'llar (stative verbs) bilan kelganda "yapman" ma'nosiga o'tadi.
- 1. I can't understand you now, please speak slowly.
- Can ning boshqa ma'nolarda ifodalanishi: 1) <u>taxmin-taklif</u> Ex.: What will we eat for dinner. We can it fish. 2) Biror ishni bajarishni <u>soʻraganimizda</u>. Ex.: Can you give me your dictionary for 5 days?
- 3) Talab qilganimizda. Ex.: Can I have some water? Can I have your dictionary?
- 4) Ruxsat berganimizda. Ex.: You can go out if you have eaten the whole meal.
- **Could** a) o'tgan zamondagi <u>"qila olardim"</u> qobiliyatini ifodalashda ishlatiladi. **Ex.:** I couldn't ride a cycle until I was 11. My grandfather could speak 5 languages.
- Could ning boshqa ma'nolarda kelishi: 1) hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun 50 % li taxminni ifodalaydi. May/might ga toʻgʻri keladi. Ex.: Somebody is knocking the door, it could be Hondamir.
- Hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun taklif berish. Ex.: We could go to the city centre.
- "Unreal" gaplarda "qila olgan bo'lardim" deb ham ishlatilinadi. Ex.: I am absolutely hungry like a wolf, I could eat a whole horse.
- Be able to a) bu ibora <u>"can"</u> ning ekvivalenti (can=be able to), hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun va qolgan zamonlarda ham bemalol qoʻllanila oladi. Ex.: I am able to do any test in English.
 - **b)** !!! Istisno, "be able to" orttirilgan qobiliyat, "can" esa umumiy qobiliyat. Ex.: After a 6-month course Sanobar will be able to speak German.
 - **C)** "Be able to" o'tgan zamondagi "Could" dan tubdan farq qiladi. "Could" o'tgan zamondagi umumiy qobiliyatni ifodalaydi. "was/were able to" esa, ma'lum bir vaziyatdan chiqib ketish, uddasidan chiqish, qo'lidan kelish ma'nosidagina qo'llaniladi. Ex.: The fire spread the building very quickly but everyone was able to escape. The exam was extremely difficult yesterday. Fortunately, I was able to find all answers to all questions.
 - d) "Was/were able to" huddi shu ma'noda "managed to " modal fe'liga tengdir. (Was/were able to = managed to)
- Could have done a) O'tgan zamonda bir ish-harakatni bajarishga imkoniyat bo'lgan, qobiliyati bo'lgan, ammo bajarmagan, bajarilmagan ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi. Ex.: Why did you stay at a hotel in London? You could have stayed with me. b) "Unreal" ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi va "if conditional" type 3 da qatnashadi. Ex.: He was lucky when he fell on the ladder, he could have hurt himself. If I had had enough knowledge on English last year, I could have entered the university. c) O'tgan zamondagi 50% li "positive" taxminni ifodalash uchun ishlatilinadi, shu ma'noda may have done/ might have done so'ziga sinonim bo'ladi. Ex.: I wonder why Rustam didn't answer the door bell. Well, I suppose he could/may have been in the bath.
- Couldn't have done a) Biror ish-harakatni bajarishni istasa ham, ammo uni bajarishning imkoniyati bo'lmaganligini ifodalaydi. Ex.: 1) When I went to London last week I decided not to stay with Fred. Later I found out that he was away while I was there, so I couldn't have stayed with him anyway. 2) The football match was cancelled last week. Tom couldn't have played anyway, because he was ill.

Can, could and be able to

Unit 19 Exercises

Test 23. (25/23/19)

1 you speak Spanish?	A) might B) can't C) may not D) must
A) May B) Are C) Can D) Is	28. A:
2. A: I go? B: Yes, you can.	B: I'm sorry, but I haven't got my car.
A) Could B) Am C) Need D) Did	A) Will you give me a lift? B) Shall I drive you to school?
3 you help me with my homework?	C) Could you drive a bit faster? D) When shall we meet?
A) Are B) May C) Can D) Need	29. A:
4. You enter without a tie.	B: Yes, please. Can I give you the money now?
A) aren't B) can't C) ought not D) weren't	A) Will you lend me some money?
5. Cigarettes seriously damage your health.	B) Will you buy some fruit on the way back home
A) are B) do C) can D) were	C) Shall we go to the opera tonight?
6 you post this letter for me?	D) Shall I get you a ticket for the Madonna Concert?
A) Will B) Shall C) May D) Are	30. If you don't feel better you go to bed.
7 I open the window?	A) ought B) should C) don't have to D) needn't
A) Will B) Shall C) Am D) Do	31. I'll go now.
8. We leave now or we'll be late.	A) should B) must C) have to D) ought to
A) has to B) must C) can D) will	32. You get the 8.45 train. It doesn't stop at Yorkshir
9. If you had video, you record it yourself tonight.	A) had better B) mustn't C) should D) don't have to
A) could B) can C) must D) may	33. You go near that dog! It's very dangerous.
10. Please make noise.	A) may not B) don't have to
A) didn't B) don't C) can't D) may not	C) mustn't D) needn't
11 open the windows. I'm cold.	34. We play football today because it is raining.
A) Don't B) Can't C) Mustn't D) Needn't	A) couldn't B) can't C) aren't D) didn't
12. Shoes be either black or brown.	35. When I was a child I drink a lot of milk.
A) don't B) are C) may D) need	A) should B) may C) used to D) need
13. A: My car has been stolen.	36. A: I've got toothache. B: You'd go to the dentist.
B:	A) better B) should C) used to D) must
A) You should ring the police. B) Will you phone the police?	37. Betty has a temperature. She be ill.
C) Could you ring the police? D) You are phoning the police.	A) had better B) used to C) can not D) must
14. A: I bought this pen today and it doesn't work.	38. Good morning sir, what I do for you?
B:	A) would B) can C) shall D) must
A) Could you fill it with ink? B) Shall I give you another one?	39. We to stop pollution.
C) You should take it back. D) It cannot be expensive.	A) must B) should C) had better D) ought
15. He read faster a few years ago.	40 careful! You are making mistakes.
A) can B) could C) might D) must	A) Be B) Must C) Do D) Did
16 you pass the salt, please?	41 you answer the phone?
A) Do B) Are C) Should D) Could	A) Were B) Will C) Are D) Shall
17 you remember which shoe you put on first this	42. A: I play the guitar.
morning?	B: But you said yesterday you play it.
A) May B) Can C) Should D) Were	A) can't / could B) can / could
18. You be hungry. You've just had dinner.	C) couldn't / can D) could / could
A) aren't B) can't C) may D) must	43. I missed the bus this morning so I walk to school
19. You be hungry. You had no lunch.	A) have to B) must C) had to D) ought
A) can't B) shouldn't C) must D) couldn't	44. Vegetables be washed carefully.
20. Sorry, this be my bag. Mine is brown.	A) has to B) have to C) ought D) might
A) can't B) must C) can D) could	45. He drive a car when he was eighteen.
21. I not have time to phone you this evening.	A) is able B) could C) can D) is used to
A) may B) must C) would D) didn't	46. You watch TV when you are studying.
22. He probably be back in time for dinner.	A) didn't B) shouldn't C) couldn't D) aren't
A) isn't B) wasn't C) won't D) doesn't	47. I like to listen to guitar music.
23. Take a sweater with you. It get cold later.	A) will B) can C) would D) could
A) won't B) might C) would D) need	48. We see him tomorrow.
24. A: She can't sing.	A) might B) would C) had to D) ought
B: Neither	49 you able to understand the lesson this morning?
A) do I B) could I C) am I D) can I	A) Were B) Could C) Would D) Should
25. It's very cold. You to put a sweater on.	50. I don't think we be able to get to the airport in
A) should B) ought C) has D) must	time?
26. A: Will the director be back in the office today?	A) can B) are C) will D) could
B: He said he be, but he wasn't sure.	51. I see the President. There were too many people
A) can B) might C) may D) has to	A) weren't able to B) don't have to
27. A: Is this a 24 bus coming?	C) couldn't D) am not able
B: It be. I can't see the number yet.	

May and might

- May/might "bo'lishi mumkin" ma'nosida hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun 50 % li taxminni ifodalashda ishlatiladi.
- 1. I'm not sure where to go for my holidays, but I may go to Italy. I can't help you. Why don't you ask Tom?
- 2. He might be able to help you.
- May/might real "if" gaplarda va zamonlarni o'zgartirishni hojati bo'lmagan ko'chirma gaplarda qo'llaniladi.
- 1. If I have finished the project by 7 p.m. today, I may go to the party with you.
- 2. Ann says she may cook the tomorrow's cake.
- Might unreal "if" li gaplarda hamda, "reported speech" da qo'llaniladi.
- 1. If I were a student, I might take part in an IELTS course at the moment.

May as well/ might as well

- Qilarga ish yo'qligidan, tanlashga boshqa chora yo'qligidan, biror ishni <u>"yaxshi</u> bo'lardi" deya bajarishda ifodalanadi.
- 1. You will have to wait an hour for the next bus, so you might as well take a taxi.
- 2. We may as well go to the party, we have nothing else to do.

May have done/ might have done

- O'tgan zamon uchun 50 % li taxminni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi, <u>"bo'lgan, bo'lishi</u> mumkin" deya tarjima qilinadi.
 - 1. I can't find my bag anywhere. You might have left it in the shop.
 - 2. I wonder why Sitora didn't come to the meeting? She might not have known about it.
- May/might ijozat so'rash uchun yoki ruxsat berish uchun qo'llaniladi.
- 1. May I come in? Yes, you may.

Joke:	Notes:
Angry Teacher -I was very angry yesterday when I heard a boy snoring during my lesson. Pupil- Yes, so was I. The noise woke me up!	

May and might

Unit 20 Exercises

Test 24. (26/24/20)

1. Don't wait for me. I late. It	11. I'm looking for yesterday's newspaper.
depends on the traffic.	Did you throw it?
A) will be B) am	A) out B) down C) back D) away
C) might be D) am going to be	12. Turn the music! It's too loud!
2. "What are you doing tonight?"	A) on B) round C) down D) after
"I don't know. I out, or I at	Laura(13) in a big city. If she lived
home."	in the country, she(14)
A) will go / am staying B) might go / might	a dog. Laura(15) a flat with three
stay	other girls. But if it(16)
C) am going / am staying D) go / stay	possible, she(17) on her own. If she
3. We have guests coming for Saturday	(18) in the country, she
lunch. I cook roast beef	(19) a small cottage, and she
and Yorkshire pudding. I have bought all	(20) her own flowers and
the ingredients.	vegetables. She(21) by underground
A) might B) will C) am going to cook D)	and(22) shopping in
can	big department stores, but she(23)
4. A- I'm going to buy George a green	this at all. If she(24) in
shirt.	the country she(25)_ her bike, and
B- I wouldn't if I were you.	she(26) things in a small
A- Why not?	village shop.
B- I'm sure he the green color.	13. A) was living B) lived
A) might not like B) will like	C) would like to live D) lives
C) isn't going to like D) won't like	14. A) has B) would have C) had D) will
5. "Goodbye, darling. I phone as	have
soon as I arrive."	15. A) share B) is sharing C) shares D)
"Thanks. Bye!"	shared
A) can B) will C) am going to D) might	16. A) will be B) was C) is D) were
6. Catherine wants to be a politician. Who	17. A) lives B) is living C) will be living D)
knows? One day she	would live
Prime Minister!	18. A) was living B) were living C) is living
A) is going to be B) will be	D) lived
C) might be D) is	19. A) will buy B) is going to buy
7 on your warm coat. It's cold	C) would buy D) buys
today.	20. A) grows B) wants to grow
A) Try B) Fill C) Dress D) Put	C) will grow D) would grow
8. Could I on these shoes, please?	21. A) is traveling B) would travel
Size nine.	C) travels D) will travel
A) look B) put C) try D) turn	22. A) go B) goes C) is going D) would go
9. Don't forget to off the lights	23. A) likes B) would like C) doesn't like
when you come to bed.	D) is liking
A) down B) turn C) fall D) fill	24. A) were B) is C) will be D) would being
10. You look tired. Sit and have a	25. A) rides B) rode C) would ride D) is
cup of tea.	riding
A) away B) on C) down D) put	26. A) bought B) would buy C) buys D)
	will buy

Must and have to

Must (1-ma'nosida)

Mustn't = don't/doesn't have to

- ❖ Must/have to ko'p jihatdan bir-biriga mos keladi.
- 1. You must/have to have a passport to visit most foreign countries.
- Ammo must orqali biror ish-harakatni bajarish zarur ekanligini ifodalaganimizda hech qanday majburiylik yoki vaziyat nuqtai nazaridan bajarish shart ekanligi kabi ust ma'no ifodalamaydi, shunchaki ish-harakatni bajarish shartdir.
- 1. I must write to Ann. I haven't written to her for ages.
- 2. Sanobar's eyes are not very good. She has to wear glasses for reading.
- 3. The government really **must** do smth about unemployment.
- Ammo **must** ning zarur, shart ma'nosida o'tgan zamon shakli yo'q. (must have done)
- Shuning uchun have to ning (had to) shaklidan foydalanamiz.
- 1. My lityle brother hurt his leg yesterday. Thus, we had to go hospital at midnight.
- Mustn't bajarishning umuman iloji yo'q bo'lgan, taqiqlangan ish-harakatni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi.
- 1. You mustn't tell anyone what I said.
- 2. I promised be on time. I mustn't be late.
- **Don't/ doesn't have to** shunchaki hojati yo'q bo'lgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda ishlatilinadi va bajarsak ham hech qanday salbiy oqibat yuz bermaydi.
- 1. I don't have to wear a suit to work, but I usually do.
- 2. Have to = have got to. I have got to work tomorrow = I have to work tomorrow.

Don't/doesn't have to = don't/doesn't need to = needn't

Must (2-ma'nosida)

- Must <u>"zarur, shart"</u> ma'nosidan tashqari <u>"bo'lsa kerak"</u> kabi ma'noda 90-95% li taxminni ifodalashda ishlaydi.
- Hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun 90-95% li taxminni ifodalaydi.
- 1. You must be tired. You have been travelling all day.
- 2. Anvar knows a lot of films name. He must go to the cinema a lot.
- Must "bo'lsa kerak" degan ma'noda inkor shaklga ega emas. (mustn't). Shuning uchun hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun can't dan foydalanamiz.
- 1. You have only just had dinner. You can't be hungry already.
- 2. Abror said that he would be here ten minutes ago and he is never late. He can't be coming.
- O'tgan zamondagi 90-95% li taxminni ifodalash uchun must have done dan foydalanamiz.
- 1. The phone rang, but I didn't hear it. I must have been asleep
- 2. I made a lot of noise when I came home. You must have heard me.
- O'tgan zamondagi inkor taxminni ifodalash uchun <u>can't have done/ couldn't have done</u> dan foydalanamiz. (<u>must have done/ mustn't have done</u>)
- 1. Sanjar walked straight into the wall. He can't have been looking where he was going.
- 2. My friend passed me in the street without speaking. He couldn't have seen me.

Must and have to

<u>Unit 21 Exercises</u> Test 25. (25/25/21)

1. "Why have you got so much food?"	A) must B) have to C) would D) don't have to
"Because I a meal for two people."	14 I tell my parents where I am, then they
A) cook B) am going to cook	don't worry.
C) will cook D) had cook	A) should B) don't have to
2. "Jane told me you have a place at university."	C) have to D) shouldn't
"That's right. I math at St. Andrews in	15. You come with me if you don't want to.
Scotland."	I'll go on my own.
A) studied B) will study	A) don't have to B) must
C) study D) am going to study	C) should D) shouldn't
3. "My car isn't working."	16. Our train leaves in two minutes! We
"Ask Joe to look at it. He you."	hurry.
A) will help B) helps	A) would B) have to
C) is going to help D) helped	C) must D) don't have to
4. "I passed my driving test!"	17. If you need some help with your homework,
"That's great! I some champagne to	you go to the
celebrate!"	library.
A) am going to buy B) will buy	A) should B) mustn't C) have to D) shouldn't
C) bought D) am buying	18. If you've got a ticket, you queue. You
5. "Why have you got your old clothes on?"	can go straight in."
"Because I the grass."	A) shouldn't B) don't have to
A) had cut B) cutted	C) have to D) should
C) am going to cut D) cut	19. You tell lies. It's wrong.
6. He's worked there many years,	A) don't have to B) should
1988, I believe.	C) have to D) shouldn't
A) since / ever B) for / ever	20. Geoff works too much. I think he take it
C) for / since D) ever / never	easy.
7. I have loved anyone as much as I love	A) must B) have to
you.	C) should D) don't have to
A) never B) since C) for D) ever	21. My bedroom is a real mess. I clean it.
8. We've known Paul two years. Have you	A) have to B) must
met him?	C) don't have to D) should
A) since / for B) since / ever C) for / ever D) never	22. There's a wonderful new restaurant opened in
/ ever	town. You go
9. I've known him we went to school	there.
together, but I've	A) shouldn't B) must
met his parents.	C) don't have to D) should
A) ever / ever B) for / never C) since / for D) since	23. You can borrow my tennis racquet, but you
/ never	keep it very well.
10. Your hair's too long. I think you get it	It was very expensive.
cut.	A) don't have to B) should
A) have to B) should C) * D) will	C) must D) have to
11. Your clothes smell, and you've got a cough.	24. It's my mother's birthday tomorrow. I
You smoke.	buy her a present.
A) don't have to B) should	A) must B) have to
C) shouldn't D) have to	C) shouldn't D) don't have to
12. I'm going to bed. I be up early	25. Joanna Trollope a lot of books. She
tomorrow.	her first in 1980.
A) should B) shouldn't	A) wrote / wrote B) has written / wrote
C) don't have to D) have to	C) had written / wrote D) wrote / had written
13. I'd like to meet your boyfriend. You	
invite him round.	

Had better/ didn't need to/ needn't have done

Had better

Use:

- Hozirgi va kelasi zamonga doir biror holatda, biror-bir ish-harakatni bajarsa <u>"yaxshi bo'lardi"</u> deya aytganimizda ishlatamiz.
- 1. I have to meet Tom in 10 minutes. I had better go now or I'll be late.
- 2. We have almost run out of petrol. We had better stop at the next petrol station.
- 3. You don't look very well. You had better not go to lesson today.
- 4. Are you going out tonight? I had better not. I have got a lot of homework to do.

Didn't need to/ needn't have done.

- **Didn't need to** o'tgan zamonda biror ish-harakatni bajarishning hojati yo'q ekanligini bilib turib, bajarmaganda qo'llaniladi.
- 1. It was Saturday yesterday, so I didn't need to go to my work and I didn't.
- **Needn't have done** o'tgan zamonda biror ish-harakatni bajarishning hojati yo'q bo'lgan, ammo bilmay bajarib qo'ygan ish-harakatlarni ifodalashda qo'llaniladi.
- 1. Timur bought some eggs, but when he got home he found that he already had plenty of eggs. So he needn't have bought any eggs.
- 2. Thank you for doing the washing-up, but you needn't have done it really. I was going to do it later.

Didn't need to = didn't have to



Joke:

Flies

Why were the flies playing football on the saucer?

Because they were playing for the cup!

No	tes:				

Had better/ didn't need to/ needn't have done

Unit 22 Exercises

Test 26. (25/26/22)

Lisi illness got worse and worse. In the end he go into hospital for an operation. A) will have to B) must C) had to D) ought to have 2. You any more aspirins; you've had four already. A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but 1 to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B. She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C, shouldn't have B) needn't have C, should have un D) must have been / Was T. In a hundred years' time we out of water to find him. A) mustn have run B) might have been/run C) should have un D) may have run C, should have been able D) could have D, was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have pure able B) needn't have Bo needn	1	
go into hospital for an operation. A) will have to B) must C) had to D) ought to have 2. You any more aspirins; you've had four already. A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A'. Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B'. She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) shouldn't have D) couldn't have been C) shouldn't have D) couldn't have C) shouldn't have D) couldn't have C) shouldn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) shouldn't have D) couldn't have C) had to be I) so go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) must have run B) might have been for minutes. A) must have run B) might have been able C) would have been able D) could have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) should be B) had better C) has to be D) mustn't have been lable C) mustn't have been able C) might not have been able C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. BI was OK, but I to the chorer? BI It was OK, but I to the chare. A) a seging to B) was used to C) would rather have gone C) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		C) must be D) must not be
for an operation. A) will have to B) must C) had to D) ought to have 2. You any more aspirins, you've had four already. A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neek. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have E) needn't have Elaughed D) shouldn't have Eaughed D) shouldn't have Eaughed D) shouldn't have Eaughed D) shouldn't have Eaughed D) mustn't have Eaughed D) shouldn't have Eaughed E) Eaughed E	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
A) will have to B) must C) had to D) ought to have 2. You any more aspirins; you've had four already. A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take B. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A. Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) shouldn't have D) must have been C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to do D) must have been C) should have D) must have been done B. Had fo be done C) ought to do D) must been done B. Had fo be done C) ought to do D) must have been done B. Had fo be done C) ought to do D) must have been C) wyour alarm clock. A) had better set B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had fo be done C) ought to do D) must have been done B. Had fo be done C) ought to do D) must have been C) wyour alarm clock. A) had better set B) had to be done C) ought to do D) must have been done B. Had fo be done C) ought to do D) must been C) c) should have B) needn't have C) do Doublan't be been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been done B. Had for been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to do D) must been C. Should have been done B. Had for be done C. Ought to have been done B. Had for been done B. Ha	•	
2. You any more aspirins; you've had four already. A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been end ble D) couldn't have been strangled. A) should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had better S) should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had better Should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to have been done B) had to be done C) ought to do be B) had better Si B) had to set on the side of the law star and the wasted to be an actor when be been/run C) have been dole D) ought to done C) ought to do phy sick people. B) They help sick people. B) They should have gone D) mustn't go C) had better Si B) had better C) need to D) should have been able		
A) should be B) had better C) has to be D) must have laken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) couldn't have C) and the way. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to have been able D) could fow a been Able C) mustn't have B) might have been Able C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) should be B) needn't have been albe C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been alughed C) mustn't have been D) must not be 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are tumed off. He sleeping. A) should be B) had to be D) must have been C) would have set D) ought to have been able D ought have been able D ou	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mirs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to do D) must be done 5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been able C) would have been able D) could have yen yed explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldh't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be legging. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be legging. A) should be B) needn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would be better C) needn't have gone C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been C) mustn't have loop D) must not be en laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) should be B) needn't have been C) must not be C) act of the cinema than study English. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) would better C) needn't have gone C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) should be B) needn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) should be B) needn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) should be B) needn't have been C) mustn't able before bed. A) should be B) needn't	, , , ,	·
C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take 3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I		
3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I		
to find him. A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been S: You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) haven't have D have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) haven't have D have C) have been done B) had to be done C; ought to do D) must be done T; A: I overslept this morning. B: You your alarm clock. A) had better set B) had to set C) shouldn't have been A) had better set B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to 19. I to go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) mas able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have B. Joe ran all the way. A) needn't have B) needn thave laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be C) ought to do D) must be done C; ought to do D) must able been A; Neus B; Seuld have seet D) must D) should Co. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. D) Th		
A) wasn't able B) am not able C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been C) should have D) must have been C) should have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have B) could be / is B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been/vas C) mustn have run B) might have been/vas C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have run B) might have been able C) would have been able D) could have It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be C) should have been done B) had to be done C) ought to do D) must be be done C) ought to do D) must be been done B: You your alarm clock. A) had better set B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been 19. Im to the oeter D) ought to 19. Im to go we. Have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) should have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't go 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was	•	
C) haven't been able D) couldn't 4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: Shestrangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been 5. Youspanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) should have Di must have been 5. Youspanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) should have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have B) couldn't have B: Itsupposed to get up early. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to 19. I to go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people" means: A) They help sick people. B) They should help sick people. C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have been able C) would have been able D) could have I help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have I nall the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be Si keping. I memcliately. A) should have been done C) ought to do D) must might does done C) ought to do D) must might does. A) had better se B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been C) should have set D) ought to have been C) should have set D) ought to have been C) had better se B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been C) mustn't have been able C) condition have been able C) condition have been able C) don't have to go B) needn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't C) the doctor. I'm feeling much better. A) don't have to go B) have the pople in the pople. C) should have gone D) mustn't C) sh		
4. ÅrMrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been C) should have D) must have been C) should have been D) must been C) should have set D) ought to have been B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) had better set B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better B) have got C) must D) should B: Ric have water in order to grow. A) must B) should read by a prediction or a		
around her neck. B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been 5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have D) could be / is B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was C) had to be / was D) must have been / was C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be C) mustn't have been D) mustn't go C) mustn't have been D) mustn't go C) mustn't have been D) mustn't go C) mustn't have been been dot C) mustn't have been dot C)	·	
B: She strangled. A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been 5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) couldn't have B) couldn't have 6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock. B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) had better set B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been alse ther set B) have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) abd better D) ought to 19. I to go now. I have been have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) abd better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have been by mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to go B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23.		
A) had to be B) ought to have been C) should have D) must have been A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have been D) must not be L2. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C) had better set B) had to set C) should have water in order to grow. A) make water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to a class in ten minutes. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. B) They should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. D) They might have to go B) needn't have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't go 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) had bet		
C) should have D) must have been 5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. 4. N shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have 6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock. B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to the leptoctor. I'm feeling much better. A) had better set B) had to set C) should have set D) ought to have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B) They should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) They must be helping si	<u> </u>	
5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it. A) shouldn't have B) needn't have 6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock. B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run S. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been B) must not be L2. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. B: Rice have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to have been on la. Rave water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better in order to grow. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. B) They should help sick people. D) They must be helping to hearly thave to go B) needn't have gone C) should have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't C) shoul		
A) shouldn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have B) needn't have C) mustn't have D) couldn't have been C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) had better D) have water in order to grow. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to C) should C) had better D) ought to C) 19. I to go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to C) nustn't have gone C) must D) should C) had better B) have got C) must D) should C) must B) should C) had better D) ought to C) nustn't have been / was A) had better B) have got C) must D) should C0. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. B) They should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) should have toe D) mustn't go C) should have gone D) mustn't go C) eachn't have D) mustn't go C) needn't have D) mustn't C) needn't have D) mustn't C) would nith have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) had better B) have got C) must not be have water in order to gos now. A) must B) should C) have got C) have got C) have been by have got C) have been by have got C) have been by ha	·	
C) mustn't have D) couldn't have 6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock. 8: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to 19. I to go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. A) They help sick people. B) They should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must have logo B) needn't have been by helping sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must have beor by helping helping sick peo		
6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock. B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. 19. I to go now. I have a class in ten minutes. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick p	,	
B: It Julia. She supposed to get up early. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people" means: 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run S. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to the doctor. I'm feeling much better. A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone C) would have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. A) They help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They	•	
early. A) had better B) have got C) must D) should 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people" means: T. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to the doctor. I'm feeling much better. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able C) would have been able D) could have Tun all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to D area nattor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to A) needn't have been D) must not be 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be L2. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C) had better B) have got C) must D) should and 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. C) "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. A) They help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must helped	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	_
A) might be / is B) could be / is C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. 20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people. A) They help sick people. B) They should help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must have helped sick people. C) They must have legoe belp as ck people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must have helped sick people. C) needn't have to B) shouldn't have come a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have come a story every night before bed. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D		
C) had to be / was D) must have been / was 7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. means: A) They help sick people. C) They must be helping sick peopl		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run B. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. A) They help sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. D) They might have helped sick people. C) They must be helping sick people. C) Should have gone D) mustn't go C) should nate to the doctor. I'm feelin		
to drink. A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I		
A) must have run B) might have been/run C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I		, , , , ,
C) should have run D) may have run 8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. D) They might have helped sick people. 21. I to the doctor. I'm feeling much better. A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone C) should have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		, , ,
8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I to help you. A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. 21. I to the doctor. I'm feeling much better. A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone C) should have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		, , ,
to help you. A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone C) should have gone D) mustn't go C2. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't C23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should C4. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) might not have been D) must not be C1. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C3. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C4. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C5. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C6. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C1. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it Days. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C2. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it Days. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C3. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) C6. When I was a child my father read me Days going to B) was used to C6. When I was a child my father to the theatre. C8. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off.		
A) was able B) will have been able C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. C) should have gone D) mustn't go 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. 22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		,
9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. lifetime. We let it pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		,
run all the way. A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
A) needn't have B) need have C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have C) needn't have D) mustn't C) needn't have D) would rather have gone C) would D) got used to C) mustn't have been D) must not be C) might not have been D) must not be C) had better go D) would rather have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to 10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) might not have been D) must not be B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		•
10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed 11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. 23. I go to the cinema than study English. A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) should 24. When I was a child my father read me a story every night before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		,
be an actor when he grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) might not have been D) must not be B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone C) had better C) need to D) A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) A) would rather B) had better C) need to D) A) need m't have a child my father read me a story every night before bed. C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		,
grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings. A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed Laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been before bed. A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to C) would D) got used to Sometime in the concept is the street of the street is		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) might not have been D) must not be B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone He sleeping. C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) might not have been D) must not be B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone He sleeping. C) had better go D) would rather have gone		
laughed A) was going to B) was used to C) would D) got used to C) had better go D) would rather have gone		, , ,
11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food. A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. C) would D) got used to 25. A: Did you enjoy the concert? B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone	,	
A) should be B) needn't have been C) might not have been D) must not be B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone He sleeping. C) had better go D) would rather have gone	•	, , ,
C) might not have been D) must not be 12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. B: It was OK, but I to the theatre. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone		, , , , ,
12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off. He sleeping. A) needn't have gone B) must have gone C) had better go D) would rather have gone	,	
He sleeping. C) had better go D) would rather have gone	, ,	
	·	
	A) must have been B) had to be	-, zene. ge -,z.a rano. nave gene

Used to/didn't use to/would

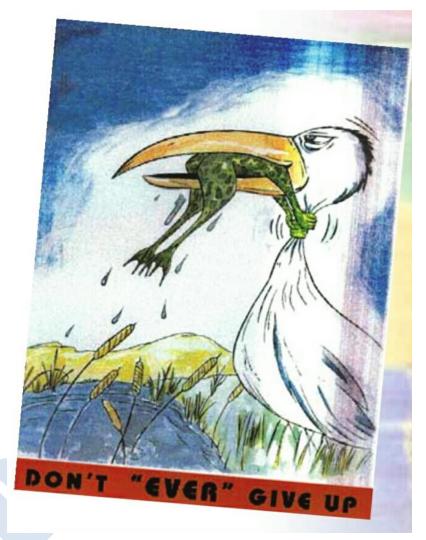
Use:

Used to

- O'tgan zamonda bajarilgan, odat tusiga kirgan, ammo hozir bajarilmayotgan, to'xtatilgan ishharakat va holatlarni ifodalashda qo'llaniladi.
 - 1. I used to play tennis a lot, but now I'm too lazy.
 - 2. Timur used to travel a lot. These days he doesn't go away very often.
 - 3. Sabrina used to have long hair, but she cut it sometime ago.
 - 4. Jack didn't use to go English courses until he realized that it is difficult to enter university.

Didn't use to = used not to

- There used not be the stadium in the street in my childhood.
- 2. Did you use to eat a lot of sweets when you were a child?



Would

- **Would** bu modal fe'l ham o'tmishda bajarilgan, odat tusiga kirgan, ammo hozir bajarilmayotgan ish-harakatlarni ifodalaydi. **Used to** ga 95 % teng.
 - 1. My grandfather would tell me a lot of interesting stories, when I was a child.
 - 2. I would not (never) speak a lot before.
- Kelasi o'tgan zamon vazifasida keladi.
 - 1. Tom: "I will lend you some money tomorrow." Tom said that he would lend some money yesterday.
 - 2. Ann: "I promise I won't be late". Ann promised that she wouldn't be late the other day.
- "Unreal" gaplarda hozirgi va kelasi zamon uchun qo'llaniladi.
 - 1. If I had another chance I would live like a human.
- O'tgan zamon "unreal" ish-harakatlar Type 3 da qo'llaniladi.
 - 1. If they could help taken a taxi, they would have gone to the party the day before yesterday.
- **Would** kelasi zamonga qaratilgan <u>wish</u> li gaplardan so'ng keladi va ushbu harakatlarni bajarishning imkoni bor.

Used to/didn't use to/would

Unit 23 Exercises

Test 27. (25/27/23)

1. I felt someone me on the	A) phoning B) to phone C) phone D)
shoulder but when I turned round,	phoned
there was no-one there.	16. They were expected back by
A) tapping B) to tap C) tapped D) tap	eleven.
2. Look at that old man to cross the	A) being B) been C) have been D) to be
road.	17. We'll get Robert it.
A) trying B) tries C) to try D) tried	A) delivers B) delivering C) to deliver D)
3. I can feel something up my leg.	deliver
A) crawling B) crawl C) to crawl D) crawls	18. Let's not waste time about this.
4. I won't waste time to his letter.	A) argue B) arguing
A) reply B) to reply	C) having argued D) to have argued
C) replying D) to have replied	19. I went to the airport to meet
5. It's high time we	her, but she didn't arrive.
A) go B) to go C) went D) going	A) to have expected B) expecting
6. I'd rather in tonight.	C) to expect D) to be expected
A) stayed B) stay C) to stay D) staying	20 that I would be late for school,I
7. There is no point in with her.	took a taxi instead of a bus.
A) to argue B) arguing	A) Thinking B) Thought C) To think D) To
C) argued D) to have argued	be thinking
8. I think we'd better	21. A: Why does your sister bite her nails'
A) going B) to go C) gone D) go	B: She doesn't enjoy them; she jus
9. Would you care a look at my	can't help it.
latest report?	A) bite / do B) biting / to do
A) having B) to have C) have D) had	C) biting / doing D) to bite / doing
10. She seems better today.	22. You seem to be problems with
A) to be feeling B) feeling C) feel D) felt	your washing machine.
11. I daren't out after dark.	A) have B) to have C) have had D) having
A) to go B) go C) went D) going	23. Susan the mechanic her
12. Passengers are forbidden to	car yesterday.
the driver.	A) had / repair B) has / to repair
A) to talk B) talking C) talk D) talked	C) had / to repair D) having / repair
13. A: Won't you stay? There is a good	24. Richard is the doctor his
Japanese film on TV.	chest.
B: No thanks, I hate Japanese	A) to be having / examine B) to have / to
films.	examine
A) to watching B) watch	C) having / examine D) being had / to
C) watching D) having watched	examine
14. She is afraid of the dentist, so she	25. The police are looking for a man with
always puts off till the last	dark hair.
possible moment.	A man is being sought by the
A) to go B) going C) go D) gone	police.
15. I simply couldn't resist you to	A) dark hair B) dark-haired
tell you the good news!	C) to have dark hair D) having dark hair

Unit 24 It's time someone did smth/ see smb do smth

It's time someone did smth

Use:

- Biror ish-harakatning bajarish vaqti bo'lgan ekanligini ifodalashda ishlatilinadi va infinitive "to" bilan birga keladi.
- 1. It's time to study hard.
- 2. It's time to go home.
- It is time for smb to do smth kim uchundir nimadir ish-harakatni bajarish vaqti bo'lgan ekanligini qo'llashda ifodalanadi.
- 1. It's time for us to study hard.
- 2. It's time for children to go to bed.
- It's time smb did smth kimgadir biror ish-harakatni bajarish vaqti ekanligini ifodalaydi, garchi shakl "Past Simple" bo'lsa ham, ma'no hozirgi va kelasi zamonga qaratilgan.
- 1. It's time the children went to bed now.
- 2. Why are you still in bed? It's time you got up.
- It's high/ about time smb did smth kinoya va koish ma'nosida kimgadir biror ish-harakat bajarish vaqti kelganligini ifodalaydi, shakl o'tgan zamonda bo'lsa ham, ma'no hozirgi va kelasi zamonga qaratilgan.
- 1. You are very selfish. It's high time you realized that you are not the most important person in the world.
- 2. It's about time my students studied seriously and hard for their examinations.

See smb do smth

Use:

- See smb do smth kimningdir qandaydir ish-harakatini bajarganini va bu ish-harakat yakunlanganini ko'rganimizda ifodalaymiz.
- 1. I saw Tom get into his car and drive away 2 hours ago.
- See smb doing smth kimningdir biror ish-harakat qilayotganini ko'rganimizda va bu ish-harakat hali yakunlanmagan va jarayon davom etayotgan bo'lganida qo'llaymiz.
- 1. I saw Tom walking along the street. 2. I suddenly noticed smth crowling on my back.
- Quyidagi so'zlar bilan qo'llaniladi: I see/ watch/ hear/ listen/ absorve/ notice/ feel
- 1. Listen to the birds singing. 2. I could hear it raining in the morning from my room.
- Smell/find/catch + smb/smth + Verb + ing bu so'zlar biror ish-harakatni bajarilayotganining shohidi bo'lish, ustidan chiqib qolishni anglatadi.
- 1. Can you smell smth burning?
- 2. I found my friend reading my letters in the morning.
- Yuqoridagi formulalarni "Passive Voice" da qo'llaganimizda quyidagicha o'zgarishlar yuz beradi:
- 1. My friend was found reading my letters.
- 2. Tom was seen to get into his car and drive away.

Unit 24 It's time someone did smth/ see smb do smth

<u>Unit 24 Exercises</u> Test 28. (25/28/24)

His illness got worse and worse. In the end he	C) must be D) must not be
go into hospital	13. Let's go to the seminar. It interesting.
for an operation.	A) used to be B) is supposed to be
A) will have to B) must C) had to D) ought to have	C) must have been D) needs to be
2. You any more aspirins; you've had four	14. Children taught to respect their elders
already.	A) should be B) had better C) has to be D) must
A) mustn't take B) needn't have taken	have
C) shouldn't have taken D) had better not take	15. This application last week.
3. I've searched everywhere for Bob but I	A) should be sent B) must have been
to find him.	C) ought to have been sent D) should have sent
A) wasn't able B) am not able	16. We can't wait any longer! Something
C) haven't been able D) couldn't	immediately.
4. A: Mrs. Taylor was found dead with a wire	A) should have been done B) had to be done
around her neck.	C) ought to do D) must be done
B: She strangled.	17. A: I overslept this morning.
A) had to be B) ought to have been	B: You your alarm clock.
C) should have D) must have been	A) had better set B) had to set
5. You spanked her. She didn't deserve it.	C) should have set D) ought to have been
A) shouldn't have B) needn't have	18. Rice have water in order to grow.
C) mustn't have D) couldn't have	A) must B) should C) had better D) ought to
6. A: I wonder who took my alarm clock.	19. I to go now. I have a class in ten
B: It Julia. She supposed to get up	minutes.
early.	A) had better B) have got C) must D) should
A) might be / is B) could be / is	20. "Doctors are supposed to help sick people"
C) had to be / was D) must have been / was	means:
	A) They help sick people.
7. In a hundred years' time we out of water to drink.	B) They should help sick people.
A) must have run B) might have been/run	C) They must be helping sick people.
C) should have run D) may have run	
	D) They might have helped sick people.21. I to the doctor. I'm feeling much better
8. If you'd explained your problem to me, I	A) don't have to go B) needn't have gone
to help you.	,
A) was able B) will have been able	C) should have gone D) mustn't go
C) would have been able D) could have 9. Joe ran all the way. It wasn't necessary. Joe	22. This is an opportunity that comes once in a
run all the way.	lifetime. We let it
A) needn't have B) need have	pass. A) don't have to B) shouldn't have
C) didn't need to D) doesn't need to	C) needn't have D) mustn't
10. Tom was serious when he said he wanted to	23. I go to the cinema than study English.
be an actor when he	A) would rather B) had better C) need to D)
grew up. We at him. We hurt his feelings.	should
A) shouldn't have laughed B) needn't have	24. When I was a child my father read me
laughed C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been	a story every night before bed.
C) mustn't have laughed D) shouldn't have been	
laughed	A) was going to B) was used to
11. He hungry. He isn't eating his food.	C) would D) got used to
A) should be B) needn't have been	25. A: Did you enjoy the concert?B: It was OK, but I to the theatre.
C) might not have been D) must not be	
12. All the lights in Terry's room are turned off.	A) needn't have gone B) must have gone
He sleeping.	C) had better go D) would rather have gone
A) must have been B) had to be	

Zero conditional/ Type 1 conditional

- 1. (Present Simple), if(Present Simple)
- 2. (Past Simple), if(Past Simple)

Zero conditional

Use:

- "If" gaplarning ushbu turida biz zamon va makondan qat'iy nazar har doim bir xil natija beruvchi umumiy haqiqatlarni ifodalaymiz. Shuning uchun agar haqiqatlarimiz hozirgi zamonda bo'lsa, ikkala qismda ham "present" zamoni qo'llaniladi. Ammo haqiqatlarimiz o'tgan zamonga doir bo'lsa, ikkala qismda ham "past simple" zamoni ifodalanadi.
- 1. If you mix red and yellow, you get green.
- 2. If you heat water at 100° C, it boils.
- "Conditionals" ning aynan shu turida tabiat qonunlari, tabiat hodisalari, inkor qilib bo'lmas haqiqatlar, qonun va qoidalar, hamda umumiy, barchaga ma'lum bo'lgan hodisalar namoyon bo'ladi. Ex.: After spring comes summer.

Type 1 conditional

Use:

- So'zlovchi ergash gapga ifodalangan shartni hozirgi, o'tgan yoki kelasi zamon kategoriyasida amalga oshishi inkoni bo'lgan fakt deb qarasa, (real) bo'lsa, birinchi tip shart ergash gapdan foydalanadi.
- 1. If the weather is nice, we go for a walk. 2. If the weather is nice tomorrow, we will go for a walk.
- Shart ergash gapning kesimi odatda "Present Simple" bilan ifodalanadi, ammo ayrim hollarda
 "Present Continious", "Present Perfect", "Present Perfect Continious", can, may, have to, should
 modal fe'llaridan ham foydalanamiz.
- 1. If he is still waiting for you, he will be very angry. 2. If you are coming out with us tonight, you will need to be ready by 7 o'clock.
- Bosh gapning kesimi odatda "Future Simple" [shall/will + verb] da ifodalanadi. Biroq "be going to",
 "Future continuous","Future Perfect" buyruq mayli can, could, may/might/ should/ought to, must kabi modal fe'llardan foydalanishimiz mumkin.
- 1. If Sanjar passes his exam on the first August, we are going to buy him a big present.
- 2. If we book this holiday, we will be lying on a warm beach in 2 weeks.

1. If (Present Simple),(Present Simple)
2. If (Present Simple),(Future Simple)
3. If (Past Simple)(Past Simple)
4. If (Present Continious),(Future Simple)
5. If (Present Perfect),(Future Simple)
6. If (Present Perfect ontinious),(Future Simple)
7. If (can/may/have to/should),(Future Simple)
8. If (Present Simple),(be going to)
9. If (Present Simple),(Future Continious)
10. If (Present Simple),(Future Perfect)

Zero conditional/ Type 1 conditional

Unit 25 Exercises

Test 29. (20/29/25)

1. Suppose! If it last weekend, we	some for supper tonight?
to play tennis.	A) had been / would / buy B) were / would /
A) rained - wouldn't be able B) rains - won't	buy
be able	C) is / will / buy D) are /will / buy
C) rain - would be able D) had rained -	10. I'm small. I wish I small.
could	A) am not B) was C) were D) weren't
2. Give me Peter's letter. If I him, I	11. I'm small. If only I taller.
it to him.	A) were B) wasn't Č) am D) have
A) see-will give B) saw-would give	12. "We have mice in the kitchen."
C) meet-would visit D) had seen- would	"If you a cat, the mice soon
give	
3. I have to work about 80 hours a week, so	A) had / would / disappear B) have / will /
I'm very busy. But if I	disappear
any spare time, I a sport like	C) are / will / disappear D) had / will /
golf.	disappear
A) will have / will take up B) had / will take	13. We live in the city. We wish we ir
up . ,	the country.
C) will have / had D) had / would take up	A) have lived B) living C) lived D) live
4. If I taller, I be a policeman,	14. We live in the city. If only we in
but I'm too short.	the city!
A) was / can B) had / could	A) lived B) didn't live C) haven't lived D)
C) were / could D) am / will	living
5. Please, start your meal. If you	15. I'm not having a holiday this year. I wish
your soup now, it cold.	I a holiday.
A) didn't have / would go B) had / got	A) was having B) is having C) will have D)
C) can eat / doesn't go D) don't have / will	have
go	16. I'm going to the dentist tomorrow. I wish
6. What noisy neighbors you've got! If my	I to the dentist.
neighbors as bad as	A) am not going B) will go
yours, I crazy.	C) wasn't going D) went
A) were / would go B) are / will go	17. I can't ski. I wish I ski.
C) are / would go D) had been / would have	A) can B) could C) will D) couldn't
gone	18. I wasn't happy at school. I wish I
7. If you any problems, let me know	happy.
and I and help you	A) has been B) had had C) will have D) had
straight away	been
A) had / would come B) have / will come	19. He didn't pass his driving test. He
C) had had / would come D) have / would	wishes he it.
go	A) have passed B) had passed
8. You're a brilliant cook! If I cook as	C) will pass D) pass
well as you, I a	20. I haven't been to Beijing. I wish I
restaurant.	to Beijing.
A) could / would open B) can / will open	A) had been B) have been C) has been D)
C) could / will open D) can / would open	will be
9. If there some nice fish in the	
supermarket, you	

Type 2 conditional

1. If ((Past Simple),	.(should/would/could/might + Verb 1)
2. If	(Past Continious),	(would + Verb 1)
3. If ((could),	.(would + Verb 1)
4. If ((was/were + to),	(would + Verb 1)
5. If ((Past Simple)	.(could/might/should + Verb 1)

Use:

- Nutq so'zlovchi, ergash gapda ifodalangan shartni amalga oshishi qiyin bo'lgan, (unreal) ish-harakat yoki holat deb hisoblayotgan bo'lsa, "type 2" shart ergash gapdan foydalaniladi. Hozirgi va kelasi zamon kategoriyasida ish-harakat yoki holatning amalga oshish imkoniyati oz ekanligini ifodalashda bosh gapning kesimi "should/would/could/might + Verb" shaklida, ergash gapning kesimi esa "Past simple" shaklida yoki "to be" ning barcha shaxslar uchun "were" shaklidan foydalaniladi.
- 1. If he were free now, he would do the task.
- 2. If we paid more attention to grammer, we should know the language better.
- 3. He might not make so many mistakes if he worked more slowly.
- Ergash gapning kesimi odatda o'tgan oddiy zamondagi fe'l bilan ifodalanadi. Ammo "Past Continious", could yoki was/were to lardan ham foydalansak bo'ladi.
- 1. If you were coming with me, I would give you a lift.
- Agarda "type 2" da ergash gap qismida "were" yoki "Past Continious" dan foydalansak, inversiya hodisasi yuz beradi. "If" tushib qoladi, "were" egadan oldinga o'tib qoladi.
- 1. Were you coming with us, I would give you a lift.
- 2. Were you I would apologize him.
- Bosh gapning kesimi odatda "would + Verb" shaklida yoziladi, ammo "would" ning o'rniga "could" hamda"might" ("should"ni ham) modal fe'llarini qo'llasak ham bo'ladi.

Matage

1. If we had more money, we could buy a new house. If you asked Tony, he might help you.

Joke:

	110165.
Wooden leg	
My friend said he knew a man with a	
wooden leg named Smith.	
wooden leg named Simili.	
Collegia line "Milest was the game of his	
So I asked him "What was the name of his	
other leg?"	
other reg.	

Type 2 conditional

Unit 26 Exercises

Test 30. (26/30/26)

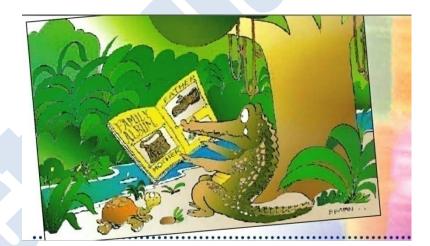
1. Don't wait for me. I late. It	A) out B) down C) back D) away
depends on the traffic.	12. Turn the music! It's too loud!
A) will be B) am	A) on B) round C) down D) after
C) might be D) am going to be	Laura(13) in a big city. If she lived in
2. "What are you doing tonight?"	the country, she(14)
"I don't know. I out, or I at	a dog. Laura(15) a flat with three other
home."	girls. But if it(16)
A) will go / am staying B) might go / might	possible, she(17) on her own. If she
stay	(18) in the country, she
C) am going / am staying D) go / stay	(19) a small cottage, and she(20)_
3. We have guests coming for Saturday	her own flowers and
lunch. I cook roast beef	vegetables. She(21) by underground
and Yorkshire pudding. I have bought all	and(22) shopping in
the ingredients.	big department stores, but she(23)
A) might B) will C) am going to cook D) can	this at all. If she(24) in
4. A- I'm going to buy George a green shirt.	the country she(25) her bike, and she
B- I wouldn't if I were you.	(26) things in a small
A- Why not?	village shop.
B- I'm sure he the green color.	13. A) was living B) lived
A) might not like B) will like	C) would like to live D) lives
C) isn't going to like D) won't like	14. A) has B) would have C) had D) will
5. "Goodbye, darling. I phone as	have
soon as I arrive."	15. A) share B) is sharing C) shares D)
"Thanks. Bye!"	shared
A) can B) will C) am going to D) might	16. A) will be B) was C) is D) were
6. Catherine wants to be a politician. Who	17. A) lives B) is living C) will be living D)
knows? One day she	would live
Prime Minister!	18. A) was living B) were living C) is living
A) is going to be B) will be	D) lived
C) might be D) is	19. A) will buy B) is going to buy
7 on your warm coat. It's cold today.	C) would buy D) buys
A) Try B) Fill C) Dress D) Put	20. A) grows B) wants to grow
8. Could I on these shoes, please?	C) will grow D) would grow
Size nine.	21. A) is traveling B) would travel
A) look B) put C) try D) turn	C) travels D) will travel
9. Don't forget to off the lights when	22. A) go B) goes C) is going D) would go
you come to bed.	23. A) likes B) would like C) doesn't like D)
A) down B) turn C) fall D) fill	is liking
10. You look tired. Sit and have a	24. A) were B) is C) will be D) would being
cup of tea.	25. A) rides B) rode C) would ride D) is
A) away B) on C) down D) put	riding
11. I'm looking for yesterday's newspaper.	26. A) bought B) would buy C) buys D) will
Did you throw it?	buy
	-

Type 3 conditional

- 1. If (Past Perfect)(would/should/might + have + Verb3)
- 2. If (Past Perfect)(would have Verb 3)
- 3. If (could have Verb 3).....,(would have Verb 3)

Use:

- So'zlovchining ergash gapda ifodalagan shartni o'tgan zamonga tegishli bo'lsa va amalga oshish imkoni yo'q bo'lsa (unreal), "type 3" dan foydalaniladi. Bunda ergash gapning kesimi "Past Perfect" (had + Verb3) shaklida, bosh gapning kesimi esa "should/would/might + have Verb3" shaklida ifodalanadi.
- 1. If I had lost my job last year, I would have gone abroad.
- 2. If you had come earlier, you might have seen her.
- 3. If you had asked me an hour ago, I should have told you.
- Ergash gapning kesimi odatda "Past Perfect" (had + Verb3) bilan ifodalanadi. Inversiya hodisasi yuz beradi.
- 1. If I had had free time yesterday, I could have helped you.
- 2. Had I had free time yesterday, I could have helped you.
- Lekin "Past Perfect Continious" yoki "could have verb3" zamonlaridan foydalansak ham bo'ladi.



- 1. If Timur had been travelling in that car, he would have been killed too.
- 2. If we could have got a taxi, we would have come to see you.
- Bosh gapning kesimi odatda, "would have Verb3" shaklida ifodalanadi, lekin "could have Verb3" o'rniga "might have Verb3" modal fe'lidan foydalansak ham bo'ladi.
- 1. If I had known there was no more work to do, I could have stayed in bed.
- 2. If the ambulance had come sooner, he might have been saved.

<u>Joke:</u>

31ave		
A: Why are you crying?	Notes:	
B: The elephant is dead.		
A: Was he your pet?		-
B: No, but I'm the one who must dig his		
grave.		

Type 3 conditional

Unit 27 Exercises

Test 31. (25/31/27)

1. The boy at home an hour before, if he his	D) don't finish / won't help.
school at one	E) didn't finish / helped.
o'clock last Monday.	10 Why didn't you do the task?
A) would be / had left	- If he everything from the start we it earlier.
B) was / would leave	A) hadn't spoilt / would have done
C) had been / had left	B) didn't spoil / would have done
D) has been / left	C) doesn't spoil / will do
E) would have been / had left	D) wouldn't spoil / did
2 he would have signed his name in the corner.	E) spoils / shall have done 11. The children in the
A) If he would have painted the picture	open air if the weather better last
B) If he paints the picture	Sunday.
C) If he painted the picture	A) had played / was
D) If he shall paint the picture	B) played / was C) would have played / had been
E) If he had painted the picture	
3. If you him yesterday he you everything.	D) will play / is
A) asked / told	E) would play / were
B) has asked / will tell	12. If we a letter at 8 o'clock yesterday, we on
C) asked / would tell	the same day.
D) had asked / would have told	A) got / started
E) would ask / would have told	B) had got / had started
4. If you had worked more, you to translate this article	C) would get / had started
yesterday.	D) had got / should have started
A) are able	E) should have got / had started
B) was able	13. If you so many lessons you all the exams.
C) were able	A) didn't miss / passed
D) would have been able	B) hadn't missed / would have passed
E) has been able	C) haven't missed / would pass
5. If you to me yesterday, we this article.	D) missed / will pass
A) came / shall translate	E) had missed / would have passed
B) would come / should translate	14. I would have sent you a postcard while I was on
C) had come / should have translated	holiday if I
D) come / having translated	your address.
E) were coming / should be translating	A) had B) was having
6. If you in time yesterday we this work.	C) had had D) will have
A) had come / would have done	E) would have
B) came / would have done	15. If the driver the accident wouldn't have happened.
C) come / shall go	A) didn't B) doesn't stop
D) will come / shall go	C) won't stop D) hadn't stopped
E) come / would go	E) hasn't stopped
7. She if she that she was ill.	16. If he all right, he with us yesterday.
A) won't go out / knows	
	A) was / was B) had been / would have been
B) didn't go out / knew	
C) hasn't gone out / has known	C) were / would be
D) wouldn't have gone out / had known	D) had been / would be
E) doesn't go out / knows	E) would be / would have been
8He failed his exam and he has to take it again in	17. If she a new dress, I her then.
summer.	A) hadn't been wearing / might have recognized
-If he so many lessons he it. But he didn't follow	B) didn't wear / might recognize
the	C) wasn't wearing / might recognize
teacher's advice.	D) wouldn't wear / would recognize
A) didn't miss / would pass	E) hadn't been wearing / might recognize
B) hadn't missed / would have passed	18. They for the examination better if they about
C) doesn't miss / won't pass	it earlier.
D) has missed / will pass	A) would prepare / knew
E) will miss / doesn't pass	B) prepare / know
9. "I my work if you me then. Thank you."	C) prepared / knew
A) shan't finish / don't help.	D) would have prepared / had known
B) haven't finished / don't help.	E) will prepare / know
C) shouldn't have finished / hadn't helped.	

Mixed conditional

Type 1

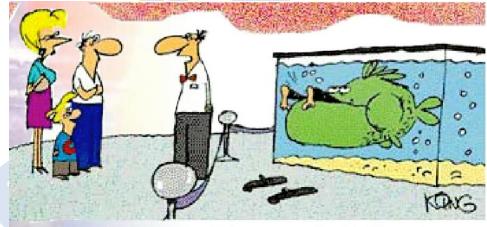
- 1. If (had Verb3), would + Verb1(now)
- 2. If (could have Verb 3)....., should + Verb1(now)
- 3. If (had been Verb ing)(now)

Type 2

- 1. If + subject + (Past Simple) (now), would have Verb3......
- 2. If + subject + were (now), could have Verb3.....
- 3. If + subject + (Past Continious) (now), might have Verb3...........
- 4. If + subject + (could), should have Verb3

Use:

- Agar shart-ergash gapli qo'shma gap shart qismi o'tgan zamonga tegishli bo'lsa, ammo natija qismi (bosh gap) hozirgi va kelasi zamonga qarashli bo'lsa, "type1" "mixed conditional" dan foydalanailadi.
 - If you had done well on the entrance exam, you would be among university students now.
 - If I had known about the conference earlier, I would attend it tomorrow.



"I might've counted wrong, but I thought there were four in your group."

- Agar ergash gapli qo'shma gapda shart hozirgi va kelasi zamonga tegishli bo'lsa, natija (bosh gap) o'tgan zamonga qarashli bo'lsa, "type 2" "mixed conditional" dan foydalanamiz.
 - 1. If Akmal knew English better, he would have done well on the exam yesterday.

Joke:

A wish

Tom -If you had a wish, what would you

John -If I had a wish, I'd wish that I'd get every wish I wished!

Mixed conditional

Unit 28 Exercises

Test 32. (09/32/28)

 If you the dictionary yesterday 	E) was delivered / came
L to translate the article	6. If he English well, he the
today.	article without difficulty
A) had given / would be able B) give /	yesterday.
am able	A) knew / would have translated
C) gave / will be able D) will give / am	B) know / had been translated
able	C) has known / will have translate
E) have given / was able	D) would know / will translate
2. If the help in time, the	E) would have known / would have
experiment tomorrow afternoon.	translated
A) had offered / would he completed	7. If you harder last year you
B) was offered / will be completed	English well now.
C) had been offered / would be	A) worked / had known
completed	B) work / will know
D) is offered / would be completed	C) had worked / would know
E) are offered / will be completed	D) will work / know
3. If you these pills yesterday you	E) would work / would have known
well now.	8. If you harder you more
A) had taken / would be B) took /	money and now you to buy
would be	a car.
C) had taken / had been D) took / will	A) have worked / would earn / could
be	B) had worked / would have earned /
E) would take / would be	would be able
4. If I had gone to the party last night,	C) had worked / would earn / will be
I tired now.	able
A) will be B) am	D) has worked / would have earned /
C) would be D) would have been	could
E) was	E) worked / would earn / might
5. She didn't know if the letter by	9. If you your swimming suit you
the time she	would be able to go for a swim
A) would be delivered / will come	now.
B) would deliver / comes	A) don't leave B) weren't leaving
C) will be delivered / came	C) will not leave D) haven't left
D) would have been delivered / came	•

Unit 29 Short answer questions/Special questions (1)

Short answer questions

Use:

- Ha yoki yo'q javobini talab qiluvchi umumiy so'roq gaplar ko'makchi yoki modal fe'l bilan boshlanadi.
- ❖ Present Simple: -do Present Perfect: -have/has va shu kabilar.
- 1. Is she studying? Yes, she is.
- 2. Does he hate bowling? No, he doesn't.
- 3. Don't you like this person?
- 4. Do you like this person? Yes, I do./ No, I didn't.

Special questions (Wh-questions)

- Maxsus so'roq gaplar "question words" bilan boshlanadi. Who? What? Where? When? Which?
 Whom? How? lar maxsus so'roq gaplar asosini tashkil qiladi. Ko'makchi yoki modal fe'l gapning egasidan avval keladi.
- 1. What did you buy? I bought a scarf.
- 2. How do you get to work? Usually I get to work by bus.
- Predlogli so'roq gaplarda rasmiy hamda norasmiy nutqqa xos ko'rinishlar bor.
- 1. Who is this letter from? Or From whom this letter?
- Ruxsat so'rash yoki ma'lumot olish uchun so'roq gaplardan foydalanamiz.
- 1. Shall we have a party? Yes, let's
- "Who" odamlar haqida savol so'ralganida ishlatiladi.
- 1. Who wrote "gone with the wind"?
- 2. Who did you cook the meal with?
- "Whose" egalikni ifodalashda ishlatiladi.
- 1. Whose gloves are these? They are Tom's.
- "Which" odamlar, hayvonlar yoki narsalar haqida savol so'ralganida ot bilan yoki otsiz yoki
 <u>one/ones</u> hamda <u>of</u> dan oldin ishlatilishi mumkin. "Which" <u>comparative</u> va <u>superlative</u> bilan ham
 ishlatilishi mumkin.
- 1. Which of this building is their office?
- 2. Which is cheaper? Ice-cream or coca-cola?
- 3. Which is easiest way to do it?
- "What" o'zi yoki otdan avval narsalar haqida savol so'rashda ishlatiladi. "What" 2 xil ma'noda:
- a) Agar yolg'iz o'zi qo'llansa, "nima" ma'nosida, b) Ot bilan kelganda esa "qaysi" ma'nosida keladi.
- 1. What can I do for you?
- 2. What size shoes do you wear?
- Javob cheklangan miqdorga asoslansa, "which" ishlatiladi.
- 1. Which is your favourite ice-cream? Chocolate or strawberry?

Unit 29 Short answer questions/Special questions (1)

Unit 29 Exercises

Test 33. (22/33/29)

1. He had no practice in composing music,? A) didn't he B) had he C) does he D) has he E) doesn't he 2. You have read all Pushkin's books,? A) not you B) have you C) haven't you D) aren't you E) isn't it 3. You have a bad headache,? A) isn't it B) don't you C) does it D) haven't you E) won't we 4. He never thought what might come out of it,	12. There won't be any trouble,? A) wasn't there B) will not there C) will there D) do there E) wouldn't there 13. The boy wasn't able to do it alone,? A) didn't he B) wasn't he C) was he D) did he E) wasn't it 14. They have to ask somebody else to help them,? A) haven't they B) have they C) do they D) don't they E) hasn't he 15. There were many mistakes in your dictation.
A) does he B) hasn't he C) didn't he D) did he E) won't he 5. She comes from the family of Donovan,? A) hasn't he B) didn't she C) do you D) doesn't she E) won't she 6. You have finished your work,? A) didn't you B) haven't you C) don't you D) won't you E) have you 7. He isn't a student, he? A) is B) does C) do D) isn't E) was 8. There are so many people in the street,? A) are they B) are there C) aren't they D) aren't there E) isn't there 9. You don't play the piano,? A) don't you B) do you C) doesn't it D) does it E) isn't it 10. This winter is not very cold,? A) isn't it B) is it C) does it D) won't it E) hasn't it 11. The manner of addressing people in Britain is quite different from ours,? A) it is B) isn't there C) is there D) is it E) isn't it	A) weren't they B) were there C) aren't they D) weren't there E) aren't there 16. He had lunch at home today, ? A) hadn't he? B) wasn't he? C) did he? D) didn't he? E) had he? 17. You lived here 3 months ago, ? A) don't you B) had you C) didn't you D) have you E) do you 18. It isn't very early now, ? A) isn't it B) it is C) doesn't it D) hasn't it E) is it 19. Pete doesn't work hard, ? A) is he B) he does C) does he D) he works E) doesn't he 20. A sick man can't go out, can he? A) No, he can't. B) I didn't know. C) Yes, she could. D) No, he isn't. E) Yes, he could. 21. Nothing can stop us now, ? A) don't it B) doesn't it C) can't it D) can it E) does it 22. There is neither electricity nor gas on the island, ? A) is there B) isn't there C) there is D) there isn't E) isn't it

Unit 30 Short answer questions/Special questions (2)

Special questions (Wh-questions)

Use:

- Javob cheklanmagan miqodrga asoslansa, "what" ni ishlatamiz. [What + be + like?]
- 1. What is the weather like today?
- 2. What kind of ice-cream do you like?
- Yuqoridagi formula kimningdir xarakteri yoki nimaningdir xususiyati haqida
 "qanday ekan" deya so'ralganda qo'llaniladi.



- 1. What is Muslima like? She is kind and helpful.
- [What look like?] biror kimning jismoniy xususiyatlari haqida so'ralganda ishlaydi.
- 1. What does Muslima look like? She is tall and slim.
- "Where" bilan joy nomi haqida savol beriladi.
- **1.** Where is my hand bag? On your desk.
- "How" o'zi yoki sifat va ravishlar bilan qo'llanilishi mumkin.
- 1. How old are you? I am 20.
- 2. How was the party? Amazing
- "How long" biror-bir narsaning muddati so'ralganda ishlaydi.
- 1. How long does it take you to get to work? 30 minutes.

1. Can you tell me?

- 2. Could you tell me?
- 3. Can you explain?
- 4. Have you got any idea?
- 5. Don't you know?
- 6. Do you know?
- 7. I don't know.
- 8. I can't tell you. Etc.

Kirish gapli so'roq gaplar.

- Biror ma'lumotni muloyimlik bilan soʻramoqchi boʻlsak, kirish gaplardan foydalanamiz.
- Kirish gaplardan so'ng, albatta 2-qism darak gap shaklida kelishi shart.
- 1. Do you know how old Sam is?
- 2. Do you know if he is leaving?
- 3. Could you tell me where you saw him?
- 4. Could you tell me when you are moving?
- 5. Can't you tell me who did it?
- 6. Do you know what time lesson will begin at tomorrow?
- 7. Won't you tell me if Akmal came to school yesterday?

Unit 30 Short answer questions/Special questions (2)

<u>Unit 30 Exercises</u> Test 34. (25/34/30)

1 a fluent speaker of English?	14. A: Do you want some tea?
A) Is her B) He C) Does she D) Is she	B: No, I don't want thank you.
2. This is a desk, and tables?	A) nothing B) none C) anything D)
A) those are B) these C) that are D) that is	something
3. This is boyfriend?	15. I'm sorry, but I the test yet.
A) hers B) of her C) to him D) her	A) don't finish B) haven't finished
4. There are people in the office.	C) didn't finish D) aren't finished
A) the B) little C) some D) any	16 English before?
5 money on Helens table?	A) Have you B) Do you study
A) There is some B) There is any	C) Are you studying D) Have you studied
C) Is it some D) Is there any	17. Marry to the bank on Monday
6. A: Where's Helen?	A) go B) going C) gone D) went
B: She in the office	18. Marry hasn't telephoned
A) is sitting B) sit C) sitting D) sits	Peter.
7. She French and English, so	A) yet B) still C) always D) never
she has got a good job.	19. Peter in the living room when
A) speak B) speaks C) speaking D) is	the phone rang.
speaking	A) was sitting B) has been sitting
8. A: What ?	C) at D) has she wanted
B: She is writing a letter.	20. A: What?
A) does she do B) does she C) is she	B: She wanted to talk to him.
doing D) she is doing	A) wanted she B) did she want
9. She speaks no foreign	C) she wanted D) has she wanted
languages.	21. Peter can't speak Italian,?
A) is not B) C) doesn't D) don't	A) isn't B) can't he C) does he D) can he
10. A: Are Peter and Mary still sitting in	22. Jack Turkish soon.
the office?	A) goes to learn B) learns
B: No,	C) is going to learn D) is learning
A) they don't sit B) they standing	23. He asked her friend to speak
C) there aren't D) they aren't	on the telephone.
11. What language?	A) clear B) more clearly
A) do you speak B) you speak	C) very clear D) too clearly
C) you are speaking D) speak you	24. "What this evening?" Marry
12. A: Are there any people in the bar?	asked.
B: No,	A) you will do B) do you
A) any B) there aren't C) there isn't D) are	C) very clear D) are you doing
there	25. She enjoys to parties.
13. Helen has got only money.	A) to go B) that they go C) going D) go
A) any B) a little C) no D) few	

Gerund (- ing form) (1)

Use:

- "Gerund" gapning egasi bo'lib kela oladi.
- Quyidagi fe'llar o'zidan so'ng "gerund" oladi:
- 1. Admit bo'yniga olmoq
- 2. Advise maslahat bermoq
- 3. Anticipate bashorat gilmog
- 4. Appreciate baholamoq
- 5. Avoid qochmoq
- 6. Complete tugatmoq
- 7. Consider hisobga olmoq
- 8. Delay kechiktirmoq
- 9. Deny inkor etmog
- 10. Discuss muhokama qilmoq
- 11. Dislike xush ko'rmaslik, yoqtirmaslik
- 12. Enjoy yoqtirmoq
- 13. Finish tugatmoq
- 14. Forget unutmoq
- 15. Can't help ... masdan turolmaslik
- 16. Keep saqlamoq, davom ettirmoq
- 17. Mention eslatmoq
- 18. Mind e'tiroz bildirmog
- Quyidagi iboralardan so'ng "ing" ishlatamiz:
- 1. I'm busy
- 2. It is no else
- 3. It is (not) worth
- 4. There is no point (in)
- 5. As well as
- 6. Have/ a heard difficult time
- [Noun + preposition + gerund] formulasida:
- 1. Art of ...da mahorat
- 2. Astonishment at ... dan hayratga tushish
- 3. Apology for uchun uzr
- 4. Choise of tanlangan narsa
- 5. Disappointment at hafsalasi pir bo'lish
- 6. Method for (method of) uchun uslub
- 7. Necessity of ...da zaruriyat
- 8. Objecton to ...ga e'tiroz
- 9. Opportunity of ...ga qulay
- 10. Plan for uchun reja
- 11. Pleasure of ...dan rohatlanmog
- 12. Excuse for dan bahona
- 13. Experience in- da tajriba
- 14. Fear of dan qo'rquv
- 15. Habit of da ko'nikma

- 19. Miss sog'inmoq
- 20. Postpone kechiktirmog
- 21. Practice mashq qilmoq
- 22. Quit tark etmoq
- 23. Recall eslamog
- 24. Recollect eslamog
- 25. Recommend tavsiya qilmoq
- 26. Regret afsuslanmoq
- 27. Remember eslamoq
- 28. Report xabar qilmoq
- 29. Resent achchig'lanmoq
- 30. Resist qarshilik qilmoq
- 31. Resume davom ettirmog
- 32. Risk tavakkal qilmoq
- 33. Stop to'xtatmoq
- 34. Suggest taklif qilmoq
- 35. Tolerate chidamoq
- 36. Understand tushunmoq
- 7. Can't stand
- 8. It is (no) good
- 9. Can't help
- 10. Have difficulty (in)
- 11. Have trouble
 - 16. Hope of dan umid
 - 17. Idea of fikr, g'oya
 - 18. Importance of muhimlilik
 - 19. Intention of ga qasd qilish
 - 20. Interest in ga qiziqish
 - 21. Means of-ning vositasi
 - 22. Possibility of ga imkoniyat
 - 23. Preparation for uchun tayorgarlik
 - 24. Problem of ning muammosi
 - 25. Process of ning jarayoni
 - 26. Reason for uchun sabab
 - 27. Right of -huquqi
 - 28. Skill in da mahorat
 - 29. Surprise at dan ajablanish
 - 30. Way of ning yo'li (vositasi)

Gerund (- ing form) (1)

Unit 31 Exercises

Test 35. (25/35/31)

1. I'm really looking forward to my	14. I'll see you tomorrow at 11.00
new course.	usual.
A) start B) starting C) started D) to start	A) like B) as - as C) like D) as
2. They can't help us the house.	15. It's July and the weather's awful! It's
A) move B) moving C) moved D) move to	in winter!
3. She refused the phone.	A) likes B) as like C) like D)as
A) answer B) to answer C) answered D)	16. I need to buy all sorts of things
answering	socks, shirts and knickers.
4. I don't mind to the restaurant.	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
A) driving B) drive C) drove D) to drive	17. My wife has found a job a
5. We encouraged them a new	personal assistant.
business.	A) likes B) as - as C) like D) as
A) setting up B) to set up C) set up D)'d	18. Dave drinks a fish! I've never
setup	seen anyone drink as much.
6. His parents don't allow him after	A) likes B) as such C) like D) as
ten o'clock.	19. My brother has a car yours.
A) stay up B) to stay up C) stay up D)	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
stayed up	20. Don't touch anything. Leave
7. I'll be back in touch soon	everything it is.
possible.	A) likes B) so C) like D) as
A) as B) like C) like / as D) as / as	21. It's freezing. My feet are blocks
8. This wine tastesvinegar!	of ice.
A) likes B) as / as C) like D) as	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
9. I've known Andy for years. He went to	22. I want more careful with your
the same schoolI did.	homework in future.
A) liked B) similar to C) like D) as	A) you be B) you to be C) that you are D)
10. My sister's a teacher me.	you being
A) likes B) similar C) like D) as	23. I stopped when I was thirty.
11. 'We had a new teacher today called	A) to smoke B) smoke C) smoking D) too
Mary.'	smoke
What was she ?'	24. Why did I agree with you? I
A) liked B) look like C) like D) as	can't stand it.
12. Who do I look, my mother or	A) to work B) work C) working D) to
my father?	working
A) like B) more C) likes D) as	25. I tried you that you were
13. She really annoys me. I can't stand	making a mistake, but you didn't
people her.	listen.
A) likes B) compared to C) like D) as	A) tell B) to tell C) telling D) told
	. , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,

Gerund (- ing form) (2)

Use:

- [Adj. + preposition + gerund] formulasi:
- 1. Accustomed to ...ga o'rgangan
- 2. Afraid of ...dan qo'rqmoq
- 3. Capable of- ...ga qobil
- 4. Disappointed at ... dan hafsalasi pir
- 5. Fond of ...da sabotli
- 6. Interested in ...ga qiziquvchi
- [Phrasel verb] dan keyin keladi.
- 1. Accuse of .da ayblamoq
- 2. Approve of ...ni qo'llab –quvvatlamoq
- 3. Be better off yaxshisi
- 4. Confess to bo'yniga olmoq
- 5. Consist in ...dan iborat bo'lmoq
- 6. Count on ...ga ishonmoq
- 7. Depend on ga tobe (bogliq) bo'lmoq
- 8. Disapprove of ni ma'qullamaslik
- 9. Be engaged in bilan shug'ullanmoq
- 10. Get used to ga ko'nikmog
- 11. Give up tashlamoq (yomon odatni)
- 12. Hear of ni eshitmog
- 13. Insist on talab qilmoq
- 14. Be interested in ga qiziqmoq

- 7. Proud of ... dan g'ururlanuvchi
- 8. Responsible for ...ga ma'suliyatli
- 9. Successful in .. da omadli
- 10. Surprised at dan ajablangan
- 11. Tired of ...dan charchagan
- 15. Keep on davom ettirmog
- 16. Look forward to ni umid qilmoq
- 17. Object to ga e'tiroz bildirmoq
- 18. Persist in sabot ko'rsatmog
- 19. Prevent in oldini olmoq
- 20. Put off orqaga surmoq
- 21. Rely on ga ishonmoq
- 22. Result in hosil bo'lmoq
- 23. Spend in bilan o'tkazmoq
- 24. Succeed in ga muvaffaq bo'lmoq
- 25. Suspect of da gumon qilmoq
- 26. Think about —

28. Worry about

27. Think of

ni o'ylamoq

- [Spent/ waste + money/time + Verb + ing] keladi.
- "Preposition" lardan keyin "ing" qo'llaniladi.
- Quyidagi iboralar garchi "to" infinitive da bo'lsa ham, o'zidan so'ng "gerund" ni talab qiladi:

Verb + ing

- 1. Look forward to
- 2. Be/get used to
- 3. Get accustomed to
- 4. Object to
- 5. Admit to

Ex.: I'm looking forward to hearing from you soon.

	$\boldsymbol{\cap}$	v	Δ	•
J	U	N	C	•

Ten dollars

Two boys were arguing when the teacher entered the room. The teacher says, "Why are you arguing?" One boy answers, "We found a ten dollar bill and decided to give it to whoever tells the biggest lie."

"You should be ashamed of yourselves," said the teacher, "When I was your age I didn't even know what a lie was." The boys gave the ten dollars to the teacher.

Notes:

Gerund (- ing form) (2)

Unit 32 Exercises

Test 36. (25/36/32)

1. He agreed the job as soon as	very
possible.	A) tiring B) worrying C) boring D) frightening
A) start B) starting C) to start D) starts	17. Some people don't go out at night because
2. I stopped my book and went to bed.	they're that
A) to read B) read C) will read D) reading	someone will rob them.
3. My teachers always expected me well	A) worried B) annoying C) surprised D)
in exams.	frightened
A) did B) doing C) do D) to do	18. Our financial situation is very We
4. Let me for the meal. You paid last	spend more and more, but
time.	we're earning less and less.
A) pay B) to pay C) paid D) paying	A) worrying B) exciting C) frightened D)
5. The dentist told me more careful when	interesting
I brush my teeth.	19. A: You are yawning. Are you listening to
A) will be B) being C) to be D) be	what I am saying?"
6. I asked Monica some stamps.	B: I am! I'm really I want to know what
A) buys B) buying C) to buy D) buy	happened. It's just
7. I never liked to church when I was a	that I feel very I went to bed very late
child.	last night.
A) going B) to do C) went D) go	A) surprised / tiring B) excited / worrying
8. Have you finished that letter yet?	C) interested / tired D) frightened / bored
A) to write B) writing C) writes D) write	20. "I'm going on a three-month holiday to the
9. You can't your car outside the	Far East."
hospital.	"How! Lucky you!"
A) parks B) to park C) park D) parking	A) frightening B) interested C) boring D)
10. David always enjoyed football at	exciting
school.	21. "Was your father when you told him
A) to be played B) playing C) to play D) play	your exam results?"
11. The TV program was so that I felt	"He was furious."
asleep.	A) annoyed B) worrying C) frightened D) tired
A) tired B) surprising C) annoyed D) boring	22. "What to do?"
12. Children can't get to sleep on Christmas	"I'm looking for my contact lens. Can you see
Eve.	it?"
They're too .	A) do you try B) will you try
A) bored B) excited C) frightened D) worrying	C) are you trying D) did you try
13. "Hi, Mum!"	23. "I'll help you. What me to do?"
"Carol! Thank goodness you rang! Where have	"Could you do the washing-up while I am doing
you been? We've	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
	the cooking?"
been so about you."	A) you want B) are you wanting
A) interested B) annoying C) worried D)	C) did you want D) do you want
frightening	24. "What you to do?"
14. A: Hello, darling. I've got a present for you.	"She (the doctor) told me to stay in bed for a
B: For me?	few days."
A: Don't look so I often buy you	A) will she tell B) did she tell
presents.	C) is she going to tell D) does she tell
B: But it isn't my birthday!	25. "My mother was so helpful while she was
A) bored B) exciting C) tiring D) surprised	staying with us"
15. The art exhibition was very I loved it.	"What to do?"
A) surprised B) boring C) interesting D) excited	A) did she help you B) does she help you
16. My feet are killing me! I find going round art	C) will she help you D) was she helping you
galleries and museums	

Infinitive (- to form) (1)

Use:

- "Infinitive" (to) magsadni ifodalaydi.
- Quyidagi fe'llar (to) ni talab qiladi.
 - 1. Afford qurbi yetmoq
 - 2. Agree kelishmog
 - 3. Appear paydo bo'lmoq
 - 4. Arrange uyushtirmoq
 - 5. Ask so'ramog
 - 6. Attempt urinmoq
 - 7. Advise maslahat bermoq
 - 8. Allow ruxsat bermog
 - 9. Able qodir bo'lmoq
 - 10. Care diggat
 - 11. Boring zerikarli
 - 12. Beg yalinmoq
 - 13. Claim talab, da'vo qilmoq
 - 14. Consent ruxsat bermog
 - 15. Cause sabab bo'lmog
 - Challenge musobaqaga chaqirmoq, haq talab qilmoq
 - 17. Common oddiy
 - 18. Convince ishontirmoq
 - 19. Dangerous havfli
 - 20. Difficult qiyin
 - 21. Dare haddi sig'moq
 - 22. Decide garor gilmog
 - 23. Demand talab qilmoq
 - 24. Deserve arzimoq
 - 25. Desire istamoq
 - 26. Eager intiluvchi
 - 27. Easy oson
 - 28. Encourage ruhlantirmoq
 - 29. Expect umid qilmoq
 - 30. Forbid taqiqlamoq
 - 31. Forget unutmoq
 - 32. Fail muvaffaqiyatsizlikka uchramoq
 - 33. Force kuch ishlatmog, zo'rlamog
 - 34. Good yaxshi
 - 35. Hard qattiq, og'ir
 - 36. Hire yollamoq
 - 37. Hesitate ikkilanmog
 - 38. Hope umid qilmoq
 - 39. Instruct o'rgatmoq

- 40. Invite kashf qilmoq
- 41. Intend niyat qilmoq, rejalashtirmoq
- 42. Learn o'rganmog
- 43. Manage boshqarmoq
- 44. Mean anglatmoq, ko'zda tutmoq
- 45. Need ehtiyoj
- 46. Order buyruq
- 47. Offer taklif
- 48. Permit ruxsat
- 49. Persuade ishontirmoq
- 50. Plan rejalashtirmoq
- 51. Prepare tayyorlanmoq
- 52. Pleased xursand
- 53. Pretend mug'ombirlik qilmoq
- 54. Promise va'da bermog
- 55. Remind eslatmoq
- 56. Require talab qilmoq
- 57. Refuse rad qilmoq
- 58. Regret afsuslanmoq
- 59. Ready tayyor
- 60. Remember yodda saqlamoq, eslamoq
- 61. Seem bo'lib ko'rinmog, tuyulmog
- 62. Strive urunmoq, intilmoq
- 63. Struggle kurashmoq, zo'r bermoq
- 64. Strange g'alati, begona
- 65. Swear ont ichmoq
- 66. Teach o'qitmoq, o'rgatmoq
- 67. Tell so'zlab bermoq
- 68. Tend o'ch bo'lmog
- 69. Threaten qo'rqitmoq
- 70. Try harakat qilmoq
- 71. Usual odatiy
- 72. Urge undamog
- 73. Volunteer yordamini taklif qilmoq, beminnat ishlamoq
- 74. Wait kutmoq
- 75. Warn ogohlantirmog
- 76. Want hohlamoq
- 77. Wish istamog, tilamog

Infinitive (- to form) (1)

Unit 33 Exercises

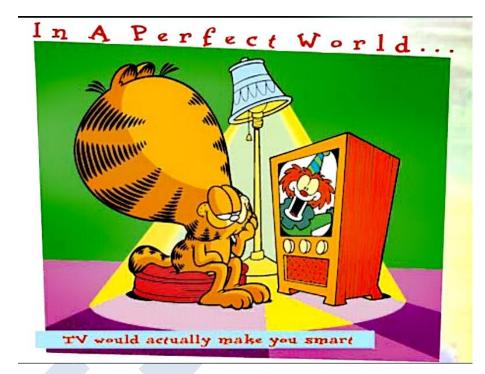
Test 37. (25/37/33)

 I'm really looking forward to my 	14. I'll see you tomorrow at 11.00
new course.	usual.
A) start B) starting C) started D) to start	A) like B) as - as C) like D) as
2. They can't help us the house.	15. It's July and the weather's awful! It's
A) move B) moving C) moved D) move	in winter!
0	A) likes B) as like C) like D)as
3. She refused the phone.	16. I need to buy all sorts of things
A) answer B) to answer C) answered D)	socks, shirts and knickers.
answering	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
4. I don't mind to the restaurant.	17. My wife has found a job a
A) driving B) drive C) drove D) to drive	personal assistant.
5. We encouraged them a new	A) likes B) as - as C) like D) as
ousiness.	18. Dave drinks a fish! I've never
A) setting up B) to set up C) set up D)'d	seen anyone drink as much.
setup	A) likes B) as such C) like D) as
6. His parents don't allow him	19. My brother has a car yours.
after ten o'clock.	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
A) stay up B) to stay up C) stay up D)	20. Don't touch anything. Leave
stayed up	everything it is.
7. I'll be back in touch soon	A) likes B) so C) like D) as
possible.	21. It's freezing. My feet are
A) as B) like C) like / as D) as / as	blocks of ice.
B. This wine tastes vinegar!	A) likes B) such C) like D) as
A) likes B) as / as C) like D) as	22. I want more careful with your
9. I've known Andy for years. He went to	homework in future.
he same school I did.	A) you be B) you to be C) that you are
A) liked B) similar to C) like D) as	D) you being
10. My sister's a teacher me.	23. I stopped when I was thirty.
A) likes B) similar C) like D) as	A) to smoke B) smoke C) smoking D)
11. 'We had a new teacher today called	too smoke
Mary.'	24. Why did I agree with you? I
What was she?'	can't stand it.
A) liked B) look like C) like D) as	A) to work B) work C) working D) to
12. Who do I look, my mother or	working
my father?	25. I tried you that you were
A) like B) more C) likes D) as	making a mistake, but you didn't
13. She really annoys me. I can't stand	listen.
people her.	A) tell B) to tell C) telling D) told
A) likes B) compared to C) like D) as	

Infinitive (- to form) (2)

Use:

- Quyidagi sifatlardan so'ng "to" qo'llaymiz:
- 1. Happy
- 2. Glad
- 3. Sorry
- 1. Would like
 2. Would love
 so'ng "to" oladi.
 3. Would prefer
 - 4. Would hate
- His-hayajon/xitob gaplar
 "infinitive" bilan qo'llaniladi.
- Too/enough o'zidan so'ng to qabul qiladi.



- Quyidagi formuladan so'ng "to" qo'llaniladi:
 [It + to be + adj. + (to Verb). / (of + noun/pronoun) + to Verb]
- "So + adj. + as" "to" ni talab qiladi.
- Only "to" ni talab qiladi.
- [Be + the first/the second/next/last/best] iborasi "to" ni talab qiladi.
- [for + noun/pronoun + to] ni talab qiladi.
- Quyidagi <u>iboralar</u> "to" infinitive ni talab qiladi.
- 1. To tell you the truth
- 2. To begin with
- 3. To be honest
- 4. To be frank
- Agarda 1-gapning o'zida 2 ta fe'l ishtirok etsa va ular "to" dan so'ng qo'yilishi kerak bo'lsa, 2-(to) tushib qoladi.
 - 1. I want to <u>call</u> Mr. James or <u>send</u> him any e-mail.

Infinitive (- to form) (2)

Unit 34 Exercises

Test 38. (25/38/34)

1. " a drink?"	11. "I need to post these letters."
"Yes, please. I'll have an orange juice."	"I shopping soon. I them for
A) Do you like B) Are you liking	you."
C) Would you like D) Did you like	A) will go / will post B) am going / will post
2. "What at the weekend?"	C) am going / am going post D) go / am
"I like putting my feet up and relaxing.	going to post
Sometimes I play tennis."	12. "Now, holidays. Where this
A) will you like to do B) do you like doing	year?"
C) would you like to do D) are you like to do	"We don't know yet."
3. " your teacher?"	A) did you go B) you going
"Yes, she's very nice."	C) will you go D) do you going
A) Did you like B) Would you like	13. We've decided married in the
C) Will you like D) Do you like	spring.
4. "What to do in the evening?"	A) get B) to get C) getting D) got
"Why don't we pop round and see Pat and	14. I hope some money soon.
Peter?"	A) earning B) earn C) to earn D) to earning
A) do you like B) are you	15. I want a film on TV this evening
C) would you like D) did you like	A) seeing B) see C) see to D) to see
5. " for walks?"	16. Some people like breakfast in
"What a good idea! It's so hot today!"	bed, but I don't.
A) Are you going to go B) Did you like going	A) having B) too have C) have D) had
C) Do you like going D) Would you like to	17. I'm looking forward you again
go	soon.
6. "My bag is so heavy."	A) to see B) seeing C) to seeing D) see
"Give it to me it for you."	18. I my job soon.
A) I'm going to carry B) I carry	A) think changing B) am thinking of
C) I'll carry D) I carried	changing
7. I bought some warm boots today	C) am thinking to change D) think change
because skiing.	19. This book is full pictures.
A) I went B) I'm going C) I'll go D) I go	A) with B) in C) to D) of
8. "Tony's back from holiday."	20. Julie is married Sam.
" him a ring."	A) in B) with C) to D) at
A) I'll give B) I gave	21. I don't agree him.
C) I'm going give D) I give	A) for B) at C) with D) to
9. "What are you doing tonight?"	22. He isn't good French.
"We a play at the theatre."	A) at B) in C) to D) of
A) saw B) will see	23. My brother is interested math.
C) are going to see D) seeing	A) to B) in C) of D) at
10. You can tell me your secret. I	24. Look those birds!
anyone.	A) at B) to C) for D) in
A) am not going tell B) won't tell	25. Are you afraid flying?
C) don't tell D) didn't tell	A) with B) at C) in D) of

Unit 35 The verbs which take both "gerund" and "infinitive"

Use:

- Remember a) biror ishni o'tmishda bajarilganini eslansa, Verb ing oladi. b) Hali bajarilmagan ish-harakatni bajarish kerak ekanligi eslansa, yoki eslatilsa, "to" oladi.
- Forget- a) bo'lib o'tgan biror ish-harakatni hech qachon esidan chiqmasligini aytganda "ing" oladi.b) rejalashtirilgan biror ishni amalga oshirishni unutib qo'yilsa yoki unutma deb ta'kidlaganda "to" oladi.
- **Try** a) biror vositani yoki biror harakatni sinab ko'rish ma'nosida **"ing"** oladi. b) birorbir maqbul natijaga erishish uchun astoydil harakat qilish ma'nosida **"to"** oladi.



- **Stop** a) biror-bir ish-harakatni bajarishdan to'xtasa, o'zidan so'ng **(-ing)** oladi. b) biror ish-harakatni bajarish maqsadida to'xtasa, o'zidan so'ng **"infinitive"** oladi.
- **Go on** a) hozirgacha davom etgan ish-harakatni yana shunchaki davom ettirsa, **"ing"** oladi. b) bir ishni yakunlab, boshqasiga o'tsa, **"to"** oladi.
- **Learn/teach** a) fan o'rgatish, o'rganish ma'nosida **"ing"** oladi. b) kasb-hunar o'rgatish, o'rganish ma'nosida **"to"** oladi.
- **Like** a) like fe'lidan so'ng kelayotgan ish-harakatdan so'ng zavq olsak va shuni yoqtirsak, **"ing"** oladi. b) like fe'lidan so'ng kelayotgan ish-harakatni biz shunchaki to'g'ri deb bilsak, bajarilishi kerak deya bajarsak **"to"** oladi.
- **Mean** a) taqozo etmoq, anglatmoq ma'nosida "ing" oladi. b) maqsad qilmoq, istamoq, nazarda tutmoq ma'nosida kelganda "to" oladi.
- **Regret** a) sodir bo'lgan ish-harakatdan afsuslansa "ing" oladi. b) biror yomon xabarni yetkazayotganidan hijolat qilib, afsuslansa, "to" oladi.
- **Consider/imagine** a)biror hodisa ustida bosh qotirmoq ma'nosida **"ing"** oladi. b) biror holatga o'zining fikrini,munosabatini bildirsa, **"to"** oladi.
- Hate a) biror ish-harakatni bajarishni yomon ko'rsa, nafratlansa, ham "ing" ham "to" qo'ysa bo'ladi.
 b) hohlamaslik ma'nosida faqatgina "to " oladi.
- Be afraid a) yomon natijaning yuz berishi 50 %li taxmin ostida bo'lsa, (yuz bermasligi ham mumkin) "of" predlogi bilan "ing" ishlatilinadi. b) yomon vaziyat, natija yuz berishi aniq bo'lsa, "to" ishlatilinadi.
- **Need** a) gapning egasi jonsiz va jonli predmetlar bo'lsa, va ular biror ish-harakat bajarilishiga muhtoj bo'lsa, **"ing"** oladi. b) gapning egasi shaxslar bo'lsa, va ular biror ish-harakatni bajarishlari kerak bo'lsa, "need" o'zidan so'ng, **"to"** oladi.
- **Have** a) o'zidan so'ng "to" olsa ham, olmasa ham bo'ladi. b) "can't help" iborasi esa chidab tua olmaslik, bardosh bermaslik ma'nosida "ing" talab qiladi.
- Dare o'zidan so'ng "to" olsa ham, olmasa ham bo'ladi.

Unit 35 The verbs which take both "gerund" and "infinitive"

Unit 35 Exercises

Test 39. (25/39/35)

1. She to be a ballet dancer	13. She was afraid cars.
when she up.	A) at B) with C) in D) of
A) go / grow B) going / grows	14. What's the weather
C) goes / grows D)'s going / grows	today?
2. We to stay in a villa in	A) like B) with C) in D) about
France this summer.	15. What's TV tonight?
A) going B) 're going C) to go D) go	A) in B) at C) on D) by
3. I Peter tonight.	16. There's a film channel 4
A) 'm seeing B) see C) seeing D) to	A) at B) in C) by D) on
see	17. What's the cinema?
4. I'm going Peter tonight.	A) on B) at C) on at D) at on
A) see B) seeing C) to see D) saw	18. They both to
5. Careful! The glass is fall.	become TV stars.
A) going B) going to C) goes to D)	A) are / go B) are / going to
go to	C) is / going D) are / going
6. We to Paris this weekend.	19. What's she going?
A) going B) go C) 're going D) to go	A) do B) doing C) to do D) did
7. Tom and Tim for lunch	20. She's going home.
tomorrow.	A) to walk B) walking C) walk D) to
A) to come B) coming C) came D)	walking
are coming	21. She wants in Paris and
8. I'm saving my money a CD	Moscow.
player.	A) dancing B) dance C) is dancing
A) buying B) to buy C) buy D)	D) to dance
bought	22. They going a car
9. We're going to Paris a	this year.
holiday.	A) aren't / get B) aren't / getting
A) to have B) have C) having D) had	C) aren't / to get D) aren't / got
10. I'm going to Florida a	23 he play tennis last
year's time.	Sunday?
A) at B) on C) in D) by	A) Did B) Does C) Do D) Are
11. He's interested flying.	24 he playing tennis now?
A) at B) in C) on D) with	A) Are B) Does C) Is D) Did
12. She's good singing.	25 you wash it yesterday?
A) on B) at C) in D) with	A) Do B) Does C) Did D) Are

The Noun (1)

Use:

- Shaxs va narsaning nomini bildirib, what?, who? degan savollarga javob bo'ladi.Quyidagi otlar birlik shaklda ishlatiladi va tabiiyki, o'zidan keyin birlik fe'lni talab qiladi:
 - Mass nouns: beer, blood, bread, butter, air, corn, flour, etc.
 - Subjects of study, languages: History, Math, Physics, Chemistry, Spanish, French, etc.
 - **Games:** football, golf, cricket, cycling, etc.
 - **Diseases:** flu, pneumonia, tuberculosis, etc.
 - Natural phenomena: darkness, fog, snow, sunlight, shade, etc.
 - **Collective nouns:** baggage, cutlery, furniture, jewelry, luggage, machinery, money, rubbish, stationery, etc.
 - **Some nouns:** accommodation, advice, behavior, courage, education, information, knowledge, luck, music, peace, progress, seaside, traffic, trouble, truth, wealth, work, etc.
- ❖ Ba'zi otlar ko'rinishidan ko'plik shaklda bo'lsada ko'p hollarda birlikdagi fe'l bilan tuslanadi. Ularning qatoriga quyidagilarni qo'shish mumkin:
 - **So'zlar:** news
 - Fan nomlari: economics, mathematics/maths, physics, politics* va statistics*
 - Faoliyat turlari: athletics va gymnastics
 - O'yin turlari: billiards va darts
 - Kasallik nomlari: measles

Examples:

- 1. Gymnastics is a sport involving physical exercises designed to increase you strength anda ability.
- 2. The news was worse than I had expected
- 3. Economics is a difficult subject.
- 4. In many countries measles is a very dangerous disease.
 - Politics so'zi "qarashlar" deb tarjima qilinsa, ko'plikdagi otni ifodalaydi. Statistics fan emas, balki ma'lumotlar jamlanmasi ma'nosida ko'plikdagi otni ifodalaydi.
- Ayrim otlarning birlik va ko'plik shakllari bir xildir. Ulardan keyin vaziyatga qarab birlikdagi yoki ko'plikdagi fe'lni qo'yish mumkin.
- **Singular:** This means of transport saves energy.
- Plural: Both means of transport save energy.
- **Singular:** This species of insect is quite rare.
- Plural: All these species of insect are quite rare.
- Singular: The company's headquarters is in Amsterdam.
- Plural: The company's headquarters are in Amsertdam.
 - Faqat ko'plik shaklda ifodalanib o'zidan keyin mos ravishda ko'plikdagi otlar bilan ishlatiladigan fe'l shaklni talab qiluvchi otlar bor. Ular qatoriga quyidagilarni qo'shish mumkin:
- Arms (qurollar), belongings (tegishli bo'lgan buyumlar), clothes (kiyim-kechak), congratulations (tabrik), contents (tarkib), customs (bojxona), earnings (daromad), goods (sotuvga mo'ljallangan tovarlar), outskirts (shaharning chetki qismlari), remains (qoldiq), surroundings (atrofingizdagi narsalar)

The Noun (1)

Unit 36 Exercises

Test 40. (25/40/36)

1. I don't know to telephone.	A) What the speaker said B) That the speaker
A) whom did Tom want B) why was Tom going	said
C) when is Tom D) who Tom was going	C) What did the speaker say D) The speaker said
2. No one seemed to know	that
A) why was he angry	14 is where you get all your energy
B) which party has won	from.
C) when the festival was due to start	A) It amazes me B) That amazes me
D) what is his latest decision	C) What amazes me D) That amazed me
3. "Why don't we go out for dinner?" His wife	15 me to do is out of question.
suggested that	A) What you are asking B) How you are asking
A) they would go out for dinner	C) That you ask D) That you asked
B) they should go out for dinner	16. No one doubted sincere in his
C) we will go out for dinner	beliefs.
D) we'd like to go out for dinner	A) what he was B) that he was
4. "Oh dear! It looks as if it is going to rain again."	C) why was he D) that he is
Mother was afraid	He didn't even apologize. This made her
that	really angry he
A) it was raining again B) it was going to rain	didn't even apologize made her really angry.
C) it is going to rain again D) it looked like rain	A) Why B) What C) The fact that D) The reason
again	18 made her angry was the fact that he
5. "Fantastic! I've actually passed my exam!"	husband had forgotten
exclaimed Janet. Janet	her birthday.
was delighted to find that	A) Why B) The fact that C) What D) The thing
A) I'd passed my exam B) I've passed my exam	19. On entering the restaurant, I immediately
C) she's passed her exam D) she'd passed her	realized so popular.
exam	A) why was it B) how is it
6. I doubt anybody knows how to solve	C) the fact that was D) why it was
the housing problem	20. Where the pilot finally managed to land
in Turkey.	·
A) whether B) which C) why D) what	A) is not known B) nobody knows;
7. It is important that you late.	C) we don't know D) nobody knew
A) don't be B) won't be C) not to be D) not be	21. Teachers have found the overhead projector
8. The doctor recommended that she in	to be invaluable as a
bed for a few days.	teaching aid.
A) will stay B) stay C) would stay D) to stay	Teachers have found that the overhead projector
9. The bank manager suggested that I	
again the following year.	A) to be invaluable as a teaching aid
A) should apply B) applied C) to apply D) would	B) is invaluable as a teaching aid
apply	C) was invaluable as a teaching aid
10 is still uncertain.	D) invaluable as a teaching aid
A) Why did they lose the match B) He is really	22. The law requires that all cars
guilty	regularly tested for safety and
C) When will they come D) Who first reported the	efficiency.
fire	A) should be B) to be C) were to be D) have to be
11. The accused pretended that he the	23. I assured him that he pneumonia.
lawyer's question.	A) should get B) would get C) get D) gets
A) didn't understand B) hasn't understood	24. He began to realize that he mistake
C) doesn't understand D) wouldn't understand	A) is making B) has made C) had made D) will
12. His doctor recommended that he	make
taking sleeping pills for a	25. The Prime minister warned that higher wages
while.	higher prices.
A) would try B) should try C) tries D) tried	A) would mean B) will mean C) mean D) to mean
13 next was lost in the general uproar.	

The Noun (2)

Jamlovchi otlar

- **❖** Juft otlar:
- Ikki tarkibiy qismi bir xil bo'lgan narsalarni juft otlar sifatida bilamiz. Ular qatoriga **binoculars**, **glasses**, **jeans**, **pants**, **pajamas**, **scissors**, **tights**, **shorts**, **trousers** larni qo'shish mumkin.
 - Juft ot odatda ko'plikdagi fe'l bilan keladi:
- My jeans need washing.
- I want to buy new pajamas.
 - Juft otlar oldidan noaniq artikl ishlatmasakda, pair of iborasini qo'shish bilan noaniq artiklni qo'ysak va birlikdagi fe'l bilan moslashtirsak bo'ladi:
- I need a pair of jeans.
- That pair of trousers was too loose for me.
 - Ayrim jamlovchi otlar quyidagilardir:
- army, audience, band, board, choir, class, club, committee, community, council, crew, family, crowd, government, group, management, orchestra, population, press (=newspapers), public, staff, team, union. Shuningdek: Harrods, the BBC, the United Nations, etc. and England (the England team)
 - ❖ Jamlovchi otga butun bir birlik deb qarasak, birlikdagi fe'lni afzal ko'ramiz:
- The bank has sent me my new credit card.
- This company was founded in the 19th century.
 - ❖ Jamlovchi otning har bir a'zosi nazarda tutilganida ko'plikdagi fe'l to'g'ri:
- The team are full of enthusiasm.
- My family have decided to move to Glasgow.
- The bBC are planning to use the new sateilite next month.
 - Quyidagi jamlovchi otlar o'zidan keyin odatda faqat ko'plikdagi fe'lni talab qiladi:
- The police have warned motorists to take extra care.
- People don't know what the future will bring.
- The cattle are going to be sold with the farm.

Animal group names

Pride of lions Pack of wolves Pod of whales School of fish Colony of Penguins/ants Flock of birds Herd of wos/horses, buffalo Swarm of flies

Containers	<u>Measurments</u>	<u>Piece</u>
A cup of coffee	Three meters of material	A piece of cheese/chocolate/plastic/cotton
A glass of milk	A kilo of flour	A slice/piece of bread/cake/meat
A bottle of wine	Twenty liters of petrol	A sheet/piece of paper
A box of rubbish	A pint of lager	A bar of soap/chocolate
A packet of sugar	Two spoonfuls of sugar	A stick /piece of chalk
A tin of pears	A bit of information	A loaf of bread
A jar of jam	A flash of lightning	A drop of water/ink/oil etc.
A tube of toothpaste	A clap of thunder	A grain of sand/rice
A sack of flour	An item of furniture	A lump of coal/sugar etc.
	An article of clothing	

The Noun (2)

Unit 37 Exercises

Test 41. (25/41/37)

1. I'll stay home if it	B: If I you, I smoke at all.
A) rained B) rains C) will rain D) won't rain	A) was / won't B) were / weren't
2. If I out, I'll buy a newspaper	C) am / won't D) were / wouldn't
A) go B) will go C) am going D) went	16. I don't have much money so I can't
3. I'll help him if he	travel. If I a lot of money,
A) ask B) asked C) asks D) will ask	I travel.
4. If I fail the exam, I it again.	A) have / could B) had / would
A) took B) wouldn't take	C) had / can D) had had / would
C) will take D) didn't take	17. I'm going out. If the phone,
5. If I time, I could go with you.	please answer it.
A) have B) will have C) am having D) had	A) rang B) rings C) would ring D) will ring
6. I'll go to the park if it cold.	18. I the car if I had the right tools
A) weren't B) wasn't C) isn't D) doesn't	A) can repair B) repaired C) could repair
7. If I a bird, I could fly home.	D) will repair
A) were B) will be C) would be D) be	19. If you mix yellow and blue, you
8. If the weather were nice, I to	green.
the beach.	A) get B) got C) would get D) gets
A) will go B) would go C) went D) go	20. I usually take some aspirin if I
9. If she, she usually does well on	a headache.
the tests.	A) had B) have C) will have D) would
A) studied B) had studied C) studies D)	have
will study	21. If flowers enough water, they
10. If you needed the money, I it	die.
to you.	A) don't get B) get C) didn't get D) doesn't
A) would lend B) lent C) will lend D) lend	get
11. I to you if you don't come.	22. I write to you if you don't give
A) wouldn't talk B) won't talk	me your address.
C) didn't talk D) doesn't talk	A) can't B) couldn't C) wouldn't D) didn't
12. If I a lot of money, I'd take a	23. Your cough get better if you
long holiday.	don't stop smoking.
A) won B) win C) would win D) had won	A) will B) would C) won't D) didn't
13. You wouldn't your car if you	24. If he a promise, he always
had driven more carefully.	keeps it.
A) damage B) damaged	A) made B) would make C) make D)
C) has damaged D) have damaged	makes
14. If I had time, see the new film	25. If you me, I'd have helped
at the cinema.	you.
A) I'll B) I'd C) I can D) I am	A) asked B) would ask C) had asked D)
15. A: I smoke too much.	ask

Unit 38 The plural and singular nouns

Use:

• Quyidagi otlarni ma'nosiga qarab ayrim holda sanaladigan va tegishli o'rinda sanalmaydigan otlar qatoriga qo'shish mumkin:

Countable	Uncountable	
A daily paper (=newspaper)	Some writing paper, my papers (documents)	
A glass/ some glasses of water	Some glass for the window my glasses (spectacles)	
An ice (=ice-cream)	Ice on the road	
An iron (for ironing clothes)	Iron (a metal)	
It there a clean cloth for the table?	These pants are made with wool cloth	
A tin of beans	Tin (a metal)	
A bedside light (=lamp)	The speed of light	
A hair/ hairs on your collar	Comb your hair	
A girl in a red dress	Wearing evening dress	
I've been here lots of times	I haven't got much time (=occasions)	
An interesting experience (=an event)	Experience in the job (=length of time doing it)	
A small business (=company)	Do business (=buying and selling)	
A property (=building)	Some property (=what someone owns)	
Th USA is a democracy	The idea of democracy	

• Ba'zi o'rinda otlar muayyan misolni anglatib keladi va donalab sanaladi. Ayrim hollarda esa otlar umumiy ma'no kasb etadi va donalab sanalmaydi.

Countable	Uncountable
He led a good life .	Life isn't fair.
Gas stations in the city are involved in a price war.	The horrors of war
It was an interesting conversation	The art of conversation
I heard a strange noise .	Constant traffic noise
There was a large painting of his father on the	My brother is good at drawing/ painting
wall	Jobs in education are not usually highly paid.
I hope to have a good education .	

His-tuyg'uni ifoda etadigan otlar odatda	A fear of dogs.	
sanalmaydi. Masalan, fear, hope . Lekin shu	Hopes for the future.	
turdagi ayrim otlar sanalishi ham mumkin: Doubts about the wisdom of the decision		
	An intense dislike of quiz shows	
Pity, shame, wonder, relief, pleasure va delight	It seemed a pity to break up the party.	
kabi soʻzlar gapda ot-kesim vazifasini bajarganda	bajarganda -Thanks very much. – It's a pleasure	
birlik shaklda keladi va noaniq artikl bilan What a shame we missed the wedding.		
shakllanadi:		
Taom yoki ichimlikka buyurtma berganimizda	I'll have a lager. (= a glass of lager)	
portsiyani nazarda tutib aslida donalab Three coffees , please. (= three cups of coffe)		
sanalmaydigan otlarni ham sanasak bo'ladi: Two sugars . (=two spoonfuls of sugar)		

The plural and singular nouns

<u>Unit 38 Exercises</u> Test 42. (17/42/38)

1. We students.	9. Champaigne is
A) are a B) is C) are D) am	French drink.
2. I student.	A) a B) the C) an D) *
A) is / an B) am / * C) am / a	10. Oxford is English
D) am / the	university.
3. She Italy.	A) a B) an C) the D) *
A) are from B) is at C) is from	11. A Mercedes is
D) am from	German car.
4. He is teacher.	A) a B) an C) the D) *
A) a B) an C) * D) the	12. English is
5. I live a house	international language.
Los Angeles.	A) a B) an C) the D) *
A) * / in B) in / in C) in / * D) at	13. Milan is Italian
/ in	city.
6. " is your phone	A) a B) an C) the D) *
number?"	14. A JVC is
"It's 2229"	Japanese camera.
A) Where B) How C) What D)	A) a B) an C) the D) *
Who	15. I have two
7. " are you?"	A) sister B) sisters C) a sister
"I'm Alex."	D) sister's
A) Which B) How C) What D)	16. It's Spanish
Who	orange.
8. What's this	A) a B) an C) the D) *
English?	17. It's green apple.
A) * B) in C) at D) on	A) a B) an C) the D) *

Unit 39 The possessive form of nouns

Use:

- Otning egalik/ tegishlilik shaklini ikki xil ifodalash mumkin:
 - My friend's name = the name of my friend
- Otning Possesive shaklini ko'p holatda kishilar nomi bilan ishlatamiz:
 - My friend's sister/ the dog's bone/ the Atkinson's graden
- ('s) birlikdagi hamda s harfi bilan tugamaydigan ko'plik shakldagi otlardan keyin ishlatish mumkin: The people's choice, a woman's intuition, the butcher's (shop), a child's voice, women's clothes, the children's room, Russia's exports.
- Simple apostrophe (') ni "s" harfi bilan tugaydigan otlardan keyin qo'yamiz:
 - A girls' school, the students' hostel, the Smiths' car.
- Possesive Form maqsad ohangiga ega bo'lishi mumkin (ya'ni "ga mo'ljallangan" deb tarjima qilinadi)
 You can use the customers' car park.
 - A children's playground is a playground for children.
- Lekin quyidagi kabi otli birikmalar borki, ular Possesive Form ga ega emas:
 Mother tongue, income tax, traffic jam, football match, sports car, car rally, a leather bag
- Quyidagi misollarni o'rganing:
 - We found a bird's nest Biz qushning inini topib oldik.
 - It was a man's voice that I heard. Eshitganim erkak kishining ovozi edi.
 - The girl's reply surprised us. Qizning javobi bizni ajablantirdi.
 - Roger's actions were later criticized. Rodjerning hatti-harakati keyinchalik qoralandi.
- Possesive vaqtni ifodalovchi so'zlar bilan ham ishlaydi:
 - Have you seen yesterday's newspaper? Gazetaning kechagi sonini ko'rdingizmi? Next month's figures are expected to show an improvement. Kelgusi oygi raqamlar yaxshilanishidan darak berishi kutilmoqda.
- Shuningdek Possesive vaqt davomiyligini ham ifodalaydi:
 - In two years' time ten minutes' break two hours' delay a week's holiday
 - We've booked a three weeks' holiday. Biz uch haftalik ta'tilga mo'ljallab chipta harid qildik.
 - There's going to be about an hour's (two hours') delay. Taxminan bir soatlik (ikki soatlik) kechikish bo'ladiganga o'xshaydi.
- Vaqt davomiyligini ifodalashda shunigdek quyidagi konstruksiyadan foydalansak bo'ladi:
 - A holiday of three weeks = a three week holiday = three weeks' holiday
 - A delay of three hours = a three-hour delay= three hours' delay
 - We've just come back from a two-day (two days') tour round Bukhara and Samarkand.
 - I received my IELTS certificate with a three-week (three weeks') delay.
- A Sunday's newspaper deganda muayyan yakshanbada chop etilgan gazeta soni nazarda tutiladi.
- A Sunday newspaper deganda esa umuman yakshanba kunlari chop etiladigan gazeta haqida gap boradi.
- Money + worth konstruksiyasida : ten dollars' worth of ice-cream
- For + noun + sake konstruksiyasida: for heaven's sake, for goodness' sake

The possessive form of nouns

Unit 39 Exercises

Test 43. (25/43/39)

1. " her name Eliza?"	12. " you married?"
"No,"	"No, I"
A) What / it isn't B) Is / she isn't	A) Aren't / am B) Are / am
C) Is / it is not D) Is / it isn't	C) Is / am not D) Are / 'm not
2. Is your surname Anderson?	13. " is Brenda?"
A) Yes, you are. B) Yes, it is.	"She's Patrick's wife."
C) Yes, I am. D) Yes, my is.	A) What B) Who C) Which D) Where
3. "Is she American?"	14. My teacher's name John.
"No,"	A) are B) is C) am D) not
A) hers isn't B) she isn't C) she is not	15. Marcus and Carlos my
D) she her isn't	brothers.
4. ["] their names Jack & Benny?"	A) is B) am C) are D) be
"Yes,"	16. My mother and father at
A) Are / they are B) Aren't / there are	work.
C) Am / their D) Is / they're	A) is B) am C) are D) *
5. "Is your dog 2 years old?"	17. It Monday today.
"Yes, ."	A) is B) am C) are D) *
A) it's B) dog is C) it is D) its	18. This is the photo my family.
6. "Is your elder brother married?"	A) in B) at C) of D) on
"No, ."	19. It's good practice you.
A) brother isn't B) he isn't	A) for B) at C) of D) in
C) he is not D) she isn't	20. I'm home.
7. "Are you from Senegal?"	A) in B) on C) at D) from
"No, ."	21. I'm La Guardia Community
A) I'm not B) I amn't C) I are not D) I	College.
not	A) in B) on C) at D) of
8. " Martha English?"	22. I'm New York.
"Yes, she"	A) in B) for C) at D) of
A) Is / isn't B) Are / is C) Is / is D) Are /	23. I'm a class eight
is	other students.
9. " her surname Smith?"	A) in / for B) at / of C) in / with D) at /
"No, it"	off
A) What / isn't B) Is / is C) Is / isn't D)	24. I live an apartment
Are / isn't	two American boys.
10. "Are you a student?"	A) in / of B) at / with C) in / with D)
"Yes, I"	of/with
A) am B) have C) is D) 'm not	25. Central Park is lovely the
11. " you from Barcelona?"	snow.
"No, I'm not."	A) at B) in C) of D) with
A) Is B) Ara C) Do D) Where	

Zero article (1)

USE:

- ❖ Ko'plik shakldagi donalab sanaladigan otlar haqida umuman gapirilsa, artikl ishlatilmaydi:
- Women are expected to like babies. I usually reply to e-mails within 24 hours.
 - ❖ Donalab sanalmaydigan otlar haqida umuman gapirilsa artikl ishlatilmaydi:
- Mavhum: Knowledge is power
- Taomlar va ichimliklar: I like cheese. Lemonade has too much sugar in it.
- Modda nomini ifodalovchi otlar: Water boils at 100 C.
- Sport o'yinlari: Millions of fans all over the world enjoy watching football.
- Feudalism is a political and economic system of Medievel Europe.
- Til: English, German, Chinese; lekin: the English language.
- O'quv fanlari va tegishli mavzular: He is good at literature. Lekin: We study the literature of the 20th century.
 - Kunlar, oylar, bayram nomlari oldidan:
- She'll come on Wednesday. I'm going on business in spring.
- June is the loveliest summer month. Lekin in (the) summer/autumn/winter/spring kabi iboralarda aniq artikl ishlatish mumkin.
 - Ovgat vagtlari nomi oldidan: breakfast, lunch, tea, dinner, supper
- They sat down to tea. Breakfast begins at 8 o'clock.
 - Lekin ajratuvchi va sifatlovchi aniqlovchisi bo'lgan otlar oldidan mos ravishda aniq yoki noaniq artikl ishlatilishi mumkin:
- The lunch we ate in that bar was modest (the meal is specified)
- She gave us a very nice dinner.
 - ❖ At home, in bed, at work, in hospital, at college, in prison kabi so'zlarning bajaradigan vazifasi nazarda tutilgan bo'lsa:
- She is taken to hospital. He was sent to prison.
 - Lekin: to be in the bed = mebel ma'nosi; to go the prison = shunchaki binoga borish; to leave the college = shunchaki binoni tark etish;
 - Kasallik nomlari oldidan:
- Bronchitis, pneumonia, quinsy, malaria...
 - Lekin atamasiz kasalliklar bilan artikl kelishi mumkin:
- (the) flu, (the) measles, (the) mumps.
 - What va such so'zlaridan keyin donalab sanalmaydigan ot kelsa
- What lovely weather!
- Such love can only be seen in the films.
 - * "nature" so'zi atrof muhit emas, "ona tabiat" ma'nosida kelsa artikl olmaydi:
- If you interfere with nature you will suffer for it.
 - * "Sea" dengizchi yoki sayyohlarning dengizga borishini ifodalashda artikl ishlatilmaydi:
- To be at sea = to be on a voyage (as passengers or crew)
 - Lekin: to go to or be at the sea = to go to or be at the seaside.
 - "television" yoki "Tv" so'zi "oynai jahon" ma'nosida kelsa
- Sally played small parts on television.
 - Lekin: Will you turn down the Tv? (apparat ma'nosida)

Zero article (1)

<u>Unit 40 Exercises</u> Test 44. (25/44/40)

1. A: Did you meet at the party?	A) many B) much C) a few D) some
B: Yes, I met who knows you!	10. We don't need eggs. Just half a
A) someone / anyone B) anything /	dozen.
nobody	A) a little B) many C) much D) a few
C) anybody / somebody D) everybody /	11. Is there traffic in your town?
nothing	A) a few B) many C) some D) much
2. A: Ouch! There's in my eye!	12. I have close fiends. Two or
B: Let me look. No, l can't see	three.
A) something / anything B) anything /	A) a lot of B) a little C) a few D) much
anywhere	13. I don't know students in this
C) somebody / everywhere D) something /	class. Because I am a newcomer.
nothing	A) many B) a few C) some D) much
3. A: Let's go hot for our holidays.	14. How people live in your house?
B: But we can't go; that's too	A) any B) much C) many D) a lot of
expensive.	15. He has money. He's a
A) everywhere / nowhere B) somewhere /	millionaire.
anywhere	A) many B) a lot of C) a little D) a lot
C) anywhere / everywhere D) anybody /	16. A: Do you take sugar in coffee?"
someone	B: Just Half a spoonful."
4. A: I don't want to talk to	A) a few B) many C) a little D) a lot of
B: And I want to talk to either.	17. A: Have you got CD's?
A) anyone / no one B) somebody /	B: Yes, hundreds.
everyone	A) much B) a little C) a few D) lots of
C) nobody / somebody D)	18. I'll be ready in minutes.
everybody/anybody	A) a lot B) a little C) much D) a few
5. I lost my glasses. I looked, but I	19. She speaks good Spanish, but only
couldn't find them.	Russian.
A) anywhere B) everywhere	A) a few B) a lot of C) much D) a little
C) somewhere D) everything	20. I come to school by
6. A: Did you buy at the shops?	bus.
B: No, I didn't have any money."	A) * / the B) the / a C) * / * D) the / the
A) something / anything B) everything /	21. This morning bus was late.
something	A) a B) * C) an D) the
C) anything / nothing D) no one / anybody	22. My favorite subject is history,
7. It was a great party loved it.	but I'm not very good at
A) Everything B) Anyone	math.
C) Somebody D) Everybody	A) * / the B) a / a C) the / the D) * / *
8. I'm bored. I want interesting to	23. Ankara is capital of Turkey.
read, or to talk to, or	A) the B) a C) * D) an
interesting to go.	24. I work in company that makes
A) anything / everyone / something	carpets.
B) somebody / anyone / anywhere	A) a / * B) the / the C) the / * D) a / a
C) something / somebody / somewhere	25. My friend lives in same street
D) everything / nobody / somewhere	as me.
9. Have you got homework?	A) a B) * C) an D) the

A/ an (Indefinite article)

Turdosh otlar bilan noaniq artiklning ishlatilishi

Use:

- A) Noaniq artikl biror turga mansub bo'lgan birlikdagi shaxs yoki buyum oldida ishlatiladi va qandaydir bir degan ma'noni bildiradi: 1. She has a watch of her own. 2. He gave her a cigarette and lighted it. B) Ko'plikda ot artiklsiz ishlatiladi. Agar miqdorni anglatmoqchi bo'lsak, "some"ishlatamiz: I have brought you some flowers.
- Ot shaxs yoki buyumning kim yoki nima ekanligini ifodalasa noaniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi. Bunday ot gapda: a) ot kesimning tarkibiy qismi bo'lib keladi: My brother is an engineer. His sister has become a doctor. B) izohlovchi bo'lib keladi: Mr.A., a student of our institute, spoke at the meeting. Ko'plik shakldagi otlar bilan artikl ham, some ham ishlatilmaydi. They are good children.
- Istisno: Ot-kesim tarkibida kelgan yoki izohlovchi bo'lib kelgan otning shu turdagi otlardan ajratib ko'rsatuvchi aniqlovchisi (belgisi) bo'lsa, shu ot aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: 1. These are the books you were looking for.
 2. Mr.Ivanov, the inventor of this machine, is an old friend of mine.
- Agar izohlovchi mashhur kishilardan biri bo'lsa ham ot aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: Pushkin, the great Russian poet, was born in 1799.
- Agar ot shu turdagi shaxs yoki buyumlarning istagan bir vakilini ifodalasa, noaniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi va "har bir", "istagan" ma'nosini beradi: A child can understand it. A square has four sides. Ko'plikda noaniq artikl ishlatilmaydi va boshqa ko'rsatkich ham kelmaydi: Children can understand it. Squares have four sides.
- Suhbatdoshga hali noma'lum bo'lgan shaxs yoki buyumni ifodalagan ot noaniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi. Bunda noaniq artiklning ma'nosi bir so'zning ma'nosiga yaqinlashadi: 1. He bought a book yesterday.
 When I entered the room, I saw a man standing at the window.
 Suhbatdoshga hali noma'lum bo'lgan shaxs yoki buyum there is bilan berilganda ham noaniq artikl ishlatiladi: There is a telephone in the room.
- Ba'zi hollarda noaniq artikl bir ma'nosini to'liq saqlab qolgan: I shall come in an hour. He did not say a word. I have bought a pound of sugar.
 Hundred yuz, thousand ming, million million, score yigirma so'zlaridan oldin one yoki noaniq artikl ishlatilishi mumkin.
- "What" dan keyin kelgan birlikdagi donalab sanaladigan ot oldida noaniq artikl ishlatiladi va bu qurilma "Qanday ..!" deb tarjima qilinadi: What a clever man! What a fine building!
- Such, quite va rather ravishlaridan keyin kelgan birlikdagi donalab sanaladigan ot oldida noaniq artikl ishlatiladi: [Such/quite/rather + a/an + sifat + ot]. She is such a clever woman!
- Donalab sanaladiganbirlikdagi otning oldida too, so bilan sifat kelganda noaniq artikl ishlatiladi:
 [so/too + sifat + a/an + ot]
 It is not so simple a problem as it seems. It is too urgent a matter to postpone.
- **Noaniq artikl** mavhum otlar oldida ham ishlatilishi mumkin. Bunda sifat yoki his-tuyg'uning biror turi tushuniladi va <u>noaniq artikl</u> (a kind of, such)**shunday bir** ma'nonisini beradi:He showed a patience (a kind of patience, such patience) that I had never expected of him.
- Quyidagi otlar ingliz tilida, odatda, donalab sanalmaydigan otlar hisoblanadi: accomodation,
 behavior, damage, luck, permission, traffic, advice, bread, furniture, luggage, progress, weather ...

foot to

A/ an (Indefinite article)

<u>Unit 41 Exercises</u> Test 45. (25/45/41)

On bright January morning telephone kept ringing	head.
n my	A) the/the/the B) the/-/- C) a/-/-
office.	D) -/a/a E) -/-/-
A) the/the B) a/the C) -/-	My friend likes to listen to good story.
D) -/the E) the/-	A) -/the B) a/a C) the/the
2. On first day they stopped at river and decided to	D) -/a E) a/-
make	15 idea of helping man was unpleasant in itself.
camp.	A) -/the B) the/the C) the/a
A) the/a/a B) the/-/a C) the/an/a	D) -/- E) a/a
D) -/the/- E) the/an/an	When I lived in Paris some years ago I used to buy
3. At first they began to look for dry place.	copy of Le
A) the/a B) -/a C) a/the	Monde every evening at same local newspaper kiosk.
D) an/a E) the/-	A) -/a B) a/the C) a/a
4. To climb tree is not to climb mountain.	D) the/a E) the/the
A) a/a B) a/the C) the/the	17 death of her husband resulted in loss of her
D) -/- E) the/-	home also.
5. Where there's will, there's way.	A) -/- B) -/the C) the/the
A) a/a B) -/- C) the/the	D) a/- E) a/a
D) a/the E) the/a	18. Peter is on night duty. When I go to bed, he
6 man always went to same bar at same time	goes to
every	work.
day and asked for two glasses of soda.	A) the/-/a B) -/-/- C) a/a/a
A) A/the/the/- B) A/the/the/a C) A/the/-/-	D) the/the/- E) -/the/a
D) -/the/the/- E) A/-/the/a	19. R.Peary was famous American polar traveler. He
7 weather was rainy and we made bet whether you	was
would	first to reach North Pole in 1909.
come.	A) a/the/the B) the/the/- C) a/the/a
A) The/a B) -/the C) A/a	D) -/the/- E) an/the/a
D) -/a E) An/a	20. He likes to have rest in country.
B Are you afraid of him?	A) -/- B) -/the C) the/-
· Not bit.	D) a/- E) a/the
A) the/a B) -/a C) -/-	21. Don't stay outside in cold; come in by fire.
D) the/- E) an/a	A) the/the B) the/a C) -/a
9 USA is country. It is in North America.	D) the/- E) a/the
A) -/a B) the/a C) the/	22. It's pity that my birthday comes only once year
D) the/the E) -/-	A) a/- B) the/a C) a/a
10. If guest has to leave table during meal he	D) an/the E) -/a
always	23 boy was shy and always looked down when
asks his hostess, "Will you please excuse me for	grown-ups
minute".	spoke to him.
A) a/the/a/a B) -/the/a/- C) the/the/-/the	A) a/the B) the/- C) an/-
D) an/the/a/a E) -/-/-/a	D) -/a E) the/a
11 most favorite game is cricket, which is called by	24. There was good restaurant near cinema and
English	Joan decided
' greatest game in world".	to have dinner there.
A) the/the/the B) the/a/the/the C) -/the/-/the	A) the/a/- B) -/the/- C) an/-/the
D) a/the/-/the E) the/an/-/the	D) a/a/the E) a/the/a
12. In his childhood he lived with grandfather, poor	25. Kate ate meat with vegetables for second
railor.	course.
A) a/the B) -/the C) the/a	A) -/-/the B) a/the/- C) the/a/the
D) a/a E) the/the	D) -/an/- E) an/-/a
 night being sharp and frosty, we trembled from 	

Thearticle (1)

Umumiy ma'lumotlar:

- Artikl otlar oldida ishlatiladigan maxsus so'zlardir. O'zbek tilida artikl mavjud emas. Artiklning alohida tarjimasi yo'q. Ot oldida artiklning ishlatilishi va ishlatilmasligining ahamiyati katta.
- Ingliz tilida ikkita artikl bor: Noaniq artikl (The Indefinite Article) va aniq (The Definite article).
- Noaniq artiklning ikkita shakli bor: a va an. An shakli unli tovushlar bilan boshlangan otlar oldida keladi: an opera, an apple, an hour. Qolgan hollarda artiklning ashakli ishlatiladi: a pen, a book, a student.
- Aniq artiklning bitta shakli bor: the
- **Noaniq artikl** eski ingliz tilidagi an (bir, ya'ni one) so'zidan kelib chiqqan, shuning uchun ham u faqat birlikdagi otlar oldida ishlatiladi.
- Aniq artikl eski ingliz tilidagi the (that, ya'ni, u, o'sha) ko'rsatish olmoshidan kelib chiqqan bo'lib, ba'zi hollarda hozir ham dastlabki ma'nosini saqlab qolgan.
- Noaniq artikl ishlatilganda otning biror turga (sinfga) mansubligini bildiradi.
- Aniq artikl otni boshqa shu turdagi otlardan ajratib ko'rsatganda ishlatiladi.

Three golden rules:

- "The" artiklini ko'plik otlar va sanalmaydigan otlarni umumiy shaklda gapirish uchun qo'llamang!
- Birlikdagi sanaladigan otlarni artikllarsiz qo'llash mumkin emas.
- "A/an" artiklini shaxslarning kasbi oldidan qo'llash majburiydir.

Ba'zi so'z birikmalari va iboralar bilan doimo noaniq artikl ishlatiladi:

A lot of/ a great deal of/ a great number of/ a good many/ a great many – ko'p

a few – bir nechta, oz

to be at a loss – qiynalmoq

a little – oz

at a speed of -tezlikda

as a result of - natijasida

at a time when - vaqtda, mahalda, -da

to have a good time – vaqtni yaxshi o'tkazmoq

for a short (long) time – qisqa (uzoq) vaqt

davomida

to have a mind – mogchi bo'lmog

to have a look – qaramoq

to have a cold – shamollamog

to take a seat – o'tirmoq

at a time - bir vaqtda, bir martada

on a large (small) scale – katta (kichik) hajmda

all of a sudden - to'satdan

to go for a walk - sayr qilmoq

it is a pity - afsus

as a matter of fact – haqiqatda

in a loud (low) voice - qattiq (past) tovushda

to be in a hurry – shoshilmoq

to be in a position - holatda bo'lmoq

to have a headache – boshi og'rimoq

spend ____

Thearticle (1)

Unit 42 Exercises

Test 46. (26/46/42)

1 shortest man in world and tallest man in	month in the country.
world	A) a/- B) the/a C) -/an
live in Africa.	D) -/a E) an/the
A) The/the/the/the/- B) The/the/-/an/an C) -/the/-/an/an	15. In afternoon wind increased and they soon
D) The/a/-/-an E) The/-/-/-	found
Hope is good breakfast, but bad supper.	themselves in difficulties.
A) a/a B) the/the C) a/the	A) the/the/- B) an/a/the C) -/the/-
D) a/an E) a/-	D) the/the/the E) the/a/the
3. I always wear sunglasses when I go beach sun	16. They took part in demonstration in
bothers S — S — —	Independence Square.
my eyes.	A) -/the B) a/a C) the/-
A) the/the B) a/the C) -/a	D) -/- E) the/the
D) an/a E) the/a	17. And what beautiful picture there is over there on
4. She ordered fried chicken with green salad and	wall!
black	A) -/a B) a/the C) a/-
coffee for dessert.	D) the/a E) a/a
A) -/-/- B) the/-/- C) an/the/	18. Roger looked at him and, without word, gave him
	tendollar
D) -/a/the E) a/an/the	
5. My aunt lived on ground floor of old house on	note.
River	A) a/a B) -/- C) -/the
Thames.	D) the/- E) a/-
A) the/an/the B) -/the/a C) the/the/-	19 longest river in world is Mississippi.
D) -/an/the E) a/an/a	A) a/the/an B) the/a/the C) he/an/the
6. On the New Year Eve some of pupils stayed at	D) an/the/the E) the/the/the
school	20. It took us hour and half to do shopping and we
later than usual.	got
A) the/- B) the/the C) -/the	home at 4.
D) a/a E) the/a	A) an/a/- B) the/an/the C) on/the/the
7 best runner in the race was young girl.	D) an/the/a E) a/the/the
A) a/an B) the/an C) -/the	21 apple day keeps doctor away.
D) the/a E) the/the	A) an/a/the B) an/-/a C) the/a/a
8. The first of January is great holiday in many	D) a/a/the E) an/the/the
countries.	22. We had good talk with him about weather,
A) the/a B) -/an C) -/a	literature
D) the/- E) the/the	and other things.
9. On Sundays my father stays in bed till ten o'clock	A) -/the/the B) a/the/- C) a/-/the
reading	D) the/the/a E) a/a/-
Sunday papers.	23 girl from farm came once week to help to
A) the/the/- B) -/-/the C) an/-/-	clean
D) the/the/the E) -/-/-	house.
10. After fourth lesson English pupils have break of	A) a/a/the/the B) the/a/the/the C) the/the/a/the
hour	D) the/a/a/a E) the/the/the/a
and half for dinner.	24 questions Ann asked always seemed to be
A) a/a/a/a B) the/a/-/a C) a/the/an/a	questions
D) the/a/an/a E) -/-/an/a	which Paul knew answer.
11. On day of race many people came to the skating.	A) a/the/the B) the/a/a C) the/-/a
A) -/- B) a/the C) the/a	D) the/-/the E) -/the/the
D) the/- E) the/the	25. Before the New Year we usually have wonderful
12 Sahara is in the northern part of Africa.	
	party at
A) - B) a C) an	school.
D) the E) any	A) a / the B) the / the C) a / -
13 fog was so thick that we couldn't see side of	D) an/ - E) - / the
road.	26. There is hair in my soup and plate is dirty.
A) a/the/a B) the/-/- C) the/the/the	A) -/- B) the/the C) a/the
D) -/the/a E) the/a/a	D) the/a E) -/the
14. I remember an episode in my life when I had to	

Thearticle (2)

Turdosh otlar oldida artiklning ishlatilmasligi

Use:

- Otning oldida birorta ko'rsatkich bo'lsa artikl ishlatilmaydi: 1. My room is large. 2. This book is interesting.
- Donalab sanalmaydigan otlar oldida noaniq artikl ishlatilmaydi: She was making great progress.
- Donalab sanaladigan, birlikdagi ot biror holatda yagona bo'lgan mansab yoki unvonni
 ifodalab, gapda ot-kesim tarkibida kelsa, izohlovchi bo'lib kelsa yoki to elect/ to appoint/ to
 make fe'llaridan keyin kelsa artiklsiz ishlatiladi: My brother is chief of this expedition. We'll
 discuss the matter with Mr.Bell, dean of our faculty.
- **Istisni:** Yuqoridagi otlar gapda ega yoki to'ldiruvchi bo'lib kelganda aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The dean of our faculty spoke at the meeting yesterday. The letter was signed by the captain of the "Minsk".
- Salad, steak, coffee kabi moddiy otlar oldida noaniq artikl ishlatilmaydi: Would you like a cup of coffee?
- **Breakfast, lunch, dinner, supper**so'zlari <u>have</u> fe'li bilan kelganda artiklsiz ishlatiladi: When do you usually have lunch?
- Hafta kunlari nomlari oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: It's Sunday today.
- Class so'zi mashg'ulot, dars ma'nosida kelganda artiklsiz ishlatiladi: I am going to class now. They are in class. It is time for class.
- **Time** oti **It's time for** birikmasida kelganda artiklsiz ishlatiladi: It's time for lunch (for class). **Time** marta ma'nosida ishlatilganda artikl umumiy qoida asosida qo'llaniladi: She has been late for class six times this semester.
- Orqasidan sanoq son kelgan otlar oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: We're studying lesson 7. Please, open your books to page 25.
- Home oti at predlogi bilan kelganda artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Is Ann at home now?
- **To watch television (TV)** birikmasidagi <u>television</u> oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: He is going to watch TV tonight. **Ammo**: He spoke on the telephone.
- O'quv fanlari va fan sohalari nomlari oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: I'm doing mathematics
 now
- **Play** fe'lidan keyin kelgan sport o'yinlari nomlari oldidan artikl ishlatilmaydi: He is playing chess. **Lekin**: to play the piano. Can you play the guitar?
- **To have trouble** birikmasida **trouble** oti oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: I am having trouble with problem.
- Tartib son bilan kelgan grade/ avenue/ street otlari oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: Is Peter in sixth grade?

Thearticle (2)

<u>Unit 43 Exercises</u> Test 47. (21/47/43)

Would you like to be English teacher at	A) -/the/the B) the/-/the C) -/-/the
college.	D) the/-/a E) -/the/a
A) the/- B) the/the C) a/-	12. You realize that time to choose one
D) an/- E) the/a	job out of hundreds
2. We had very nice meal	has come.
vegetables were especially	A) the/- B) a/the C) the/a
good.	D) an/a E) -/the
A) -/- B) -/the C) a/-	13. There were three shelters on
D) a/the E) the/the	cliff.
3. All books on top of the shelf	A) -/the B) -/a C) the/the
belong to me.	D) a/a E) a/the
A) -/a B) the/- C) the/the	14. I saw good deal of him during
D) -/the E) on/with	war.
4. If you live in foreign country you should	A) -/a B) the/the C) a/a
try and learn	D) the/- E) a/the
language.	15. He sat down at piano and played
A) a/the B) -/- C) -/a	piece that he had
D) the/the E) the/a	played in the morning.
5. Washington is situated on Potomac	A) a/a B) a/the C) the/the
River in District of	D) the/a E) the/-
Columbia.	16 doctor says child must eat
A) -/- B) the/- C) -/the	apple day.
D) the/the E) a/an	A) the/the/a/a B) a/a/the/a
6. David picked up nut from hole.	C) the/the/an/the D) a/a/an/a
A) the/the B) a/an C) a/the	E) the/the/an/a
D) the/a E) an/a	17 Browns invited me to dinner.
7. Once pupils of fifth form read	A) -/the B) the/a C) -/a
book about Robin	D) the/- E) the/an
Hood.	18. They went on expedition to
A) -/the/a B) a/an/the C) the/the/a	North.
D) an/a/the E) -/the/an	A) a/the B) an/the C) -/the
8 concert began with song about	D) the/the E) the/a
peace and work.	19 Rome was not built in day.
A) the/a/-/- B) a/the/the/the C) a/the/-/-	A) the/a B) -/the C) -/a
D) the/the/a/a E) a/a/-/-	D) -/- E) an/a
9 Penguins live in the South Pole.	20. The beautiful child gave Pinocchio
A) a B) an C) -	some medicine and
D) the E) some	piece of sugar.
10. France covers area of 551000 sq	A) a/the B) the/a C) -/a
kms.	D) the/the E) a/an
A) the B) a C) -	21. Italy is in South of Europe, isn't
D) an E) one	it?
11. Open books at page 20 and read	A) an/a B) the/- C) the/the
text.	D) the/an E) an/the
	= , = , a

Thearticle (3)

Atoqli otlarning oldidan artiklning ishlatilishi.

- Atoqli otlar oldidan artikl ishlatilmaydi: Tashkent, Asia, Topiloff, John Smith.
- Atoqli ot oldida mansabni yoki muomala shaklini ifodalovchi turdosh ot kelganda artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Professor Brown, General Smith.
- Muomala so'zlari bo'lgan turdosh otlar oldidan ham artikl ishlatilmaydi: Good morning, Captain!
- Father, mother, uncle va boshqa oila a'zolarini ifodalovchi nomlar shu oila a'zolari tomonidan artiklsiz aytiladi va shu so'zlar bosh harflar bilan yoziladi: I'll ask Father about it.
- **Familiyalar** ko'plikda ishlatilib, butun bir oilani ifodalaganda aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The Browns arrived from London yesterday.
- Okeanlar, dengizlar, daryolar, ko'rfazlar va cho'l nomlari hamda atoqli ot aniqlovchisi bo'lib kelgan turdosh otdan yasalgan geografik nomlar oldidan aniq artikl qo'yiladi: The British Empire.
- Okean va dengiz nomlaridagi okean, dengiz so'zlari tushib qolganda ham aniq artikl saqlanib qoladi.
- **Tog'** tizmalari nomlari oldidan **aniq artikl** ishlatiladi: The Alps. Alohida **tog' tizmalariartiklsiz** ishlatiladi: Elbrus , Montblanc, Everest
- **Orol** guruhlari nomlari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The British Isles, The West Indies. Yakka orol nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Madagaskar.
- **Ko'llar nomlari** <u>aniq artikl</u> bilan ishlatiladi: The Baikal, The Ontario, The Leman. Ko'l nomi oldida **"lake"**so'zi kelsa **artiklishlatilmaydi**: Lake Ohio, Lake Como, Lake Superior.
- Kanallar va bo'g'ozlar nomlari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The Magellan Strait, The Bering Straits.
- Yarim orol nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Indo-China, Labrador, Taimir, Scandinavia. Yuqoridagi nomlarga yarim orol so'zi qo'shilsa aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The Balkan Peninsula, The Kola Peninsula.
- Qo'ltiq nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Hudzon Bay, Baffin Bay.
- **Sharshara** va **dovonlarning** nomlari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The Niagara Falls, The Swallow Falls, The Saint Gotthard Pass.
- Geografik nomlar odatda artikl olmaydi, lekin quiyidagi hollarda artikl bilan ishlatilishi mumkin: a) ajratuvchi aniqlovchi bilan kelgan geografik nomlar aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: In Ivanhoe Walter Scott described the England of the Middle Ages. B) tasvirlovchi aniqlovchi bilan kelgan geografik nomlar noaniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The flier went on to say: "There will be a different Germany after the War".
- **Shaxs ismlari** oila vakili sifatida ishlatilganda noaniq artikl oladi: "Florence will never, never be a Dombey", said Mrs.Chick.
- "Certain" so'zi aniqlovchi bo'lib kelgan shaxs nomlari noaniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: I heard it from a certain Mr.Brown.
- **Dunyo tomonlari** aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The North , The South. **Ammo:** from East to West, from North to South.
- Kema nomlari oldidan aniq artikl ishlatiladi: The Titanic, The Kursk.
- Ko'chalar nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Oxford Street, Wall Street, Pal Mal Street.
- Park nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Hyde Park, Central Park. <u>Lekin:</u> Xorijiy mamlakatlardagi park nomlari ko'pincha aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The Gorky Park, The Tiergarten

Thearticle (3)

Unit 44 Exercises

Test 48. (30/48/44)

1. This morning bus was late.	16. Let's have ice-cream.
A) a B) * C) an D) the	A) a B) * C) an D) the
2. My favorite subject is history, but	17. I eat apple every day.
I'm not very good at	A) the B) a C) an D) *
math.	18. Would you like coffee or tea?
A) * / the B) a / a C) the / the D) * / *	A) * B) the C) an D) a
3. Ankara is capital of Turkey.	19. They don't like chocolate.
A) the B) a C) * D) an	A) a B) the C) * D) an
4. I work in company that makes	20. I'd like glass of milk, please.
carpets.	A) the B) a C) an D) *
A) a / * B) the / the C) the / * D) a / a	21. Please have cake.
5. My friend lives in same street as	A) a B) * C) the D) an
me.	22. How often do you eat
A) a B) * C) an D) the	chocolate?
6. A: How much are the driving lessons?	A) the B) an C) * D) a
B: Fifteen pounds hour.	23. This table is made of glass.
A) * B) the C) an D) a	A) * B) the C) an D) a
7. I was at home all day yesterday.	24. I never drink coffee.
A) the B) * C) an D) a	A) an B) * C) a D) the
8. There are apples.	25. Does he like cake?
A) most B) a lot of C) a little D) much	A) the B) a C) an D) *
9. The shop hasn't got washing	26. She needs to help her choose
powder.	a birthday present.
A) a few B) few C) much D) many	A) something B) anybody C) someone D)
10. Why aren't there magazines?	somewhere
A) little B) much C) a little D) many	27. Is listening to me!
11. The shop hasn't got birthday	A) somebody B) anyone C) something D)
cards.	anywhere
A) many B) much C) some D) a little	28. Would please explain what
12. I saw change on the table a	happened?
minute ago.	A) anything B) somewhere C) anybody D)
A) much B) some C) many D) any	someone
13. I can see newspapers.	29. He doesn't care. He will watch
A) lots of B) most C) a little D) much	on television!
14. The shopkeeper has got	A) somewhere B) something C) anything
cheese.	D) anybody
A) a lot of B) many C) few D) a few	30. If asks, tell them I've got a cold.
15. I need help with my homework.	A) anyone B) anything C) somewhere D)
Are you free?	somebody
A) a few B) much C) any D) some	•

Thearticle (4)

- Maydonlar, xiyobonlar nomlari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Trafalgar Square, Russel Square. <u>Lekin:</u> Xorijiy
 mamlakatlardagi maydon nomlari aniq artikl olishi mumkin: The Red Square.
- Universitetlar, kollejlar nomlari oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: London University, Cambridge
 University. Lekin: the University of London, the University of Tashkent.
- Aeroport va temir yo'l stansiyalari nomlari oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi: London airport
- Teatrlar, muzeylar, suratgalereyalari, konsert zallari, kinoteatrlar, klublar, mehmonxonalar nomlari oldida aniq artikl ishlatiladi: the Coliseum Theatre, the Opera House, the British Museum.
 <u>Lekin:</u> gazeta e'lonlari va reklamalarida yuqoridagi otlar oldida artikl ishlatilmaydi.
- Gazeta va jurnal nomlari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: the Times, the Guardian, the Lancet, the World.
- Alohida binolarning ba'zilari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi, ba'zilari artiklsiz ishlatiladi: Scotland Yard,
 Westminister Abbey, Bukhingham Palace. Lekin: the Old Bailey, the Tower, the Royal Exchange
- Davlat mahkamalari, tashkilotlar, siyosiy partiyalar nomlari aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: the Liberal Party, the National Trust, the Church, the London City Council, the Supreme Soviet.
- Til nomlari "language" so'zi bilan kelganda aniq artikl ishlatiladi: the English language, the Italian language, the Polish language. <u>Lekin:</u>til nomlari yakka kelsa, English, French artiklsiz ishlatiladi: We learn English. <u>E'tibor bering!</u>Translated from the German. What is the French for "book"? Til nomlari yakka kelib ajratuvchi aniqlovchi bilan kelsa, anbiq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The English of America differs from the English of England.
- French poetry, modern art, American literature, German Philosophy kabi birikmalar artiklsiz ishlatiladi. Agar ular ajratuvchi aniqlovchi bilan kelsa, aniq artikl bilan ishlatiladi: The American literature of that period, the French poetry of the XIX century.

Kasallik nomlari oldidan artiklning ishlatilishi.

- Bu guruhga bir qator sanalmaydigan otlar kiradi: pneumonia/ influenza (flu)/ scarlet fever/ cholera / diabetes / lumbago / cancer / diphtheria / tuberculosis / mumps / measles.A) kasalliklar nomlari ko'p hollarda ma'lum kasallikning turini atash uchun ishlatilganligi sababli odatda ular artiklsiz qo'llaniladi: The doctor said he had pneumonia and told him to keep warm. B) ajratuvchi aniqlovchi bilan kelgan kasalliklar nomi oldida yoki ma'lum bir shaxsning boshidan kechirgan kasallik nomi oldidan aniq artikl ishlatilishi mumkin: The family were sitting around watching TV, recovering from the flu.
- Kasallik nomlari maxsus meditsina terminlari bilan emas, xalq tili bilan atalganda ular sanaladigan ham sanalmaydigan ham bo'lishi mumkin: He had a (bad, splitting) headache. He had heart attack.

Thearticle (4)

<u>Unit 45 Exercises</u> Test 49. (25/49/45)

 Would you like to be English teacher at 	A) -/the/the B) the/-/the C) -/-/the
college.	D) the/-/a E) -/the/a
A) the/- B) the/the C) a/-	12. You realize that time to choose one
D) an/- E) the/a	job out of hundreds
2. We had very nice meal	has come.
vegetables were especially	A) the/- B) a/the C) the/a
good.	D) an/a E) -/the
A) -/- B) -/the C) a/-	13. There were three shelters on
D) a/the E) the/the	cliff.
3. All books on top of the shelf	A) -/the B) -/a C) the/the
belong to me.	D) a/a E) a/the
A) -/a B) the/- C) the/the	14. I saw good deal of him during
D) -/the E) on/with	war.
4. If you live in foreign country you should	A) -/a B) the/the C) a/a
try and learn	D) the/- E) a/the
language.	15. He sat down at piano and played
A) a/the B) -/- C) -/a	piece that he had
D) the/the E) the/a	played in the morning.
5. Washington is situated on Potomac	A) a/a B) a/the C) the/the
River in District of	D) the/a E) the/-
Columbia.	16 doctor says child must eat
A) -/- B) the/- C) -/the	apple day.
D) the/the E) a/an	A) the/the/a/a B) a/a/the/a
6. David picked up nut from hole.	C) the/the/an/the D) a/a/an/a
A) the/the B) a/an C) a/the	E) the/the/an/a
D) the/a E) an/a	17 Browns invited me to dinner.
7. Once pupils of fifth form read	A) -/the B) the/a C) -/a
book about Robin	D) the/- E) the/an
Hood.	18. They went on expedition to
A) -/the/a B) a/an/the C) the/the/a	North.
D) an/a/the E) -/the/an	A) a/the B) an/the C) -/the
8 concert began with song about	D) the/the E) the/a
peace and work.	19 Rome was not built in day.
A) the/a/-/- B) a/the/the/the C) a/the/-/-	A) the/a B) -/the C) -/a
D) the/the/a/a E) a/a/-/-	D) -/- E) an/a
9 Penguins live in the South Pole.	20. The beautiful child gave Pinocchio
A) a B) an C) -	some medicine and
D) the E) some	piece of sugar.
10. France covers area of 551000 sq	A) a/the B) the/a C) -/a
kms.	D) the/the E) a/an
A) the B) a C) -	21. Italy is in South of Europe, isn't
D) an E) one	it?
11. Open books at page 20 and read	A) an/a B) the/- C) the/the
text.	D) the/an E) an/the

Appendix 1 Passive verb forms

Present simple	John tells me that you're thinking of leaving.	
active: tell(s)	I'm told (by John) that you're thinking of leaving.	
passive: am/is/are told		
Past simple	John told me that you were leaving.	
active: told	I was told (by John) that you were leaving.	
passive: was/were told		
Present perfect	John has told me that you are leaving.	
active: have/has told	I have been told (by John) that you are leaving.	
passive: have/has been told		
Past perfect	John had already told me that you were leaving.	
active: had told	I had already been told (by John) that you	
passive: had been told	were leaving.	
Present continuous	John is always telling me that you are leaving.	
active: am/is/are telling	I am always being told (by John) that you are leaving.	
passive: am/is/are being told		
Past continuous	John was always telling me that you were leaving.	
active: was/were telling	I was always being told (by John) that you were	
passive: was/were being told	leaving.	
Future simple	I will tell John that you are leaving.	
active: will tell	John will be told (by me) that you are leaving.	
passive: will be told		
Future perfect	By tomorrow I will have told John that you are leaving.	
active: will have told	By tomorrow John will have been told that you	
passive: will have been told	are leaving.	
Present perfect continuous (rare in the	John has been telling me for ages that you are leaving.	
passive)	I have been being told (by John) for ages that you	
active: has/have been telling	are leaving.	
passive: has/have been being told		

Modal verbs with passives

active: should/could/might/ought to (etc.) tell	You should tell John.
passive: should/could/might/ought to (etc.) be	John should be told.
told	
active: should/could/might/ought to (etc.) have	You should have told John.
told	John should have been told.
passive: should/could/might/ought to (etc.)	
have been told	
active: should/could/might/ought to (etc.) have	You should have been telling
been telling	John while I was outside.
passive: should/could/might/ought to (etc.)	John should have been being
have been	told while I was outside.
being told	

Appendix 2 Quoting what people think or what they have said

A You put single ('...') or double ("...") quotation marks at the beginning and end of a report of someone's exact spoken or written words. This is often referred to as *direct speech:*

- 'It's a pity you can't come this weekend.'
- "I'm really hungry. I fancy a cheese sandwich."

B If there is a *reporting clause* (e.g. she said, exclaimed Tom) *after* the quotation, you put a comma before the second quotation mark:

• "I think we should go to India while we have the opportunity," argued Richard.

If you are quoting a question or exclamation, you use a question mark or exclamation mark instead of a comma:

- "Can I make an appointment to see the doctor?" asked Bill.
- 'You must be mad!' yelled her brother.

If the reporting clause comes *within* the quotation, you put a comma before the second quotation mark of the first part of the quotation, a comma at the end of the reporting clause, and start the second part of the quotation with a lower case (not a capital) letter:

• "It tastes horrible," said Susan, "but it's supposed to be very good for you."

If the second part of the quotation is a new sentence you put a full stop at the end of the reporting clause, and start the second part of the quotation with a capital letter:

• "You should go home," Sandra advised. "You're looking really ill."

If the reporting clause comes *before* the quotation, you put a comma at the end of the reporting clause, and a full stop (or question or exclamation mark) at the end of the quotation:

• John said, "Put them all on the top shelf."

A colon is sometimes used at the end of the reporting clause instead of a comma:

• She stood up and shouted to the children: "It's time to go home!"

C When you quote what a person *thinks*, you can either use the conventions described in **A** and **B**, or separate the quotation from the reporting clause with a comma (or colon) and leave out quotation marks:

- "Why did she look at me like that?" wondered Mary.
- Perhaps the door is open, thought Chris.
- Suddenly she thought: Could they be trying to trick me?

Appendix 3

Irregular verbs

bare	past simple	past
infinitive		participle
V		(-ed form)
arise	arose	arisen
awake	awoke	awoken
be	was/were	been
bear	bore	borne
beat	beat	beaten
become	became	become
begin	began	begun
bend	bent	bent
bet	bet	bet
bind	bound	bound
bite	bit	bitten
bleed	bled	bled
blow	blew	blown
break	broke	broken
bring	brought	brought
broadcast	broadcast	broadcast
build	built	built
burn1	burnt	burnt
burst	burst	burst
buy	bought	bought
cast	cast	cast
catch	caught	caught
choose	chose	chosen
cling	clung	clung
come	came	came
cost	cost	cost
creep	crept	crept
cut	cut	cut
deal	dealt	dealt
dig	dug	dug
do	did	done
dive	divedJ	dived
draw	drew	drawn
dream1	dreamt	dreamt
drink	drank	drunk
drive	drove	driven
dwell1	dwelt	dwelt
eat	ate	eaten
fall	fell	fallen
feed	fed felt	fed felt
feel		
fight find	fought found	fought found
fit'	fit	fit
flee	fled	fled
fling	flung	flung

bare	past simple	past
infinitive	1	participle
v		(-ed form)
fly	flew	flown
forbid	forbade	forbidden
forecast	forecast	forecast
forget	forgot	forgotten
forgive	forgave	forgiven
freeze	froze	frozen
get	got	got
give	gave	given
go	went	gone
grow	grew	grown
hang1	hung	hung
have	had	had
hear	heard	heard
hide	hid	hidden
hit	hit	hit
hold	held	held
hurt	hurt	hurt
keep	kept	kept
kneel1	knelt	knelt
knit1	knit	knit
know	knew	known
lay	laid	laid
lead	led	led
lean1	leant	leant
leap1	leapt	leapt
learn1	learnt	learnt
leave	left	left
lend	lent	lent
let	let	let
lie4	lay	lain
light1	lit	lit
lose	lost	lost
make	made	made
mean	meant	meant
meet	met	met
mow2	mowed	mown
pay	paid	paid
prove2	proved	proven
put	put	put
quit	quit	quit
read	read5	read5
ride	rode	ridden
ring	rang	rung
rise	rose	risen
run	ran	run
saw2	sawed	sawn

bare	past simple	past
infinitive		participle
		(-ed form)
say	said	said
see	saw	seen
seek	sought	sought
sell	sold	sold
send	sent	sent
set	set	set
sew2	sewed	sewn
shake	shook	shaken
shear2	sheared	shorn
shed	shed	shed
shine	shone	shone
shoot	shot	shot
show	showed	shown
shrink	shrank	shrunk
shut	shut	shut
sing	sang	sung
sink	sank	sunk
sit	sat	sat
sleep	slept	slept
slide	slid	slid
sling	slung	slung
smell1	smelt	smelt
sow2	sowed	sown
speak	spoke	spoken
speed1	sped	sped
spell1	spelt	spelt
spend	spent	spent
spin	spun/span	spun
spill1	spilt	spilt
spit	spit/spat	spit/spat
split	split	split
spoil1	spoilt	spoilt

bare	past simple	past	
infinitive		participle	
		(-ed form)	
spread	spread	spread	
spring	sprang	sprung	
stand	stood	stood	
steal	stole	stolen	
stick	stuck	stuck	
sting	stung	stung	
stink	stank	stunk	
strike	struck	struck	
strive	strove	striven	
swear	swore	sworn	
sweep	swept	swept	
swell2	swelled	swollen	
swim	swim	swum	
swing	swung	swung	
take	took	taken	
teach	taught	taught	
tear	tore	torn	
tell	told	told	
think	thought	thought	
throw	threw	thrown	
thrust	thrust	thrust	
tread	trod	trodden	
understand	understood	understood	
wake'	woke	woken	
wear	wore	worn	
weave2	wove	woven	
weep	wept	wept	
wet'	wet	wet	
win	won	won	
wind	wound	wound	
wring	wrung	wrung	
write	wrote	written	

These verbs have two past simple and two past participle forms, both the ones given and regular forms (e.g. burn; burnt/burned; burnt/burned).

- 2 These verbs have two past participle forms, the one given and a regular form (e.g. mow; mowed; mown/mowed).
- 3 'dove' in American English.
- 4 When *lie* means 'deliberately to say something untrue' it is regular ('lie/lied/lied').
- 5 Pronounced /red/.

Notes:			

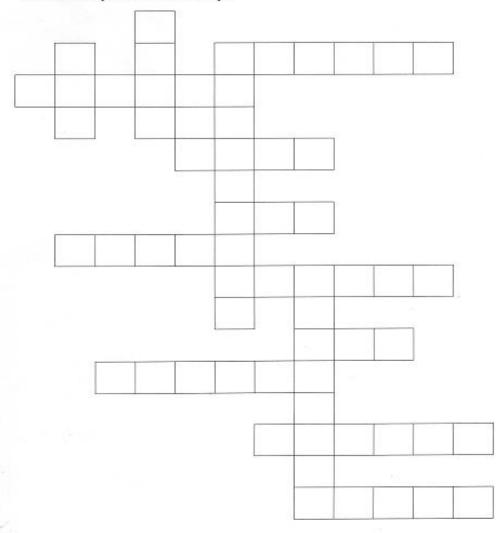
Do crossword. This crossword about meals.

Down.

- 1. We have it every morning.
- 2. It is a sweets.
- 3. What we have after breakfast.
- 4. It is a vegetable.

Across.

- 1. We eat it in the morning.
- 2. Name of the meal.
- 3. It is a sweets.
- 4. Translate in English "Baliq".
- 5. It join to chocolates.
- 6. What we have after dinner.
- 7. Uzbek people like this drink.
- 8. Monkeys likes this fruit.
- 9. Translate in English "Kofe".
- 10. It is help us to drink soup.



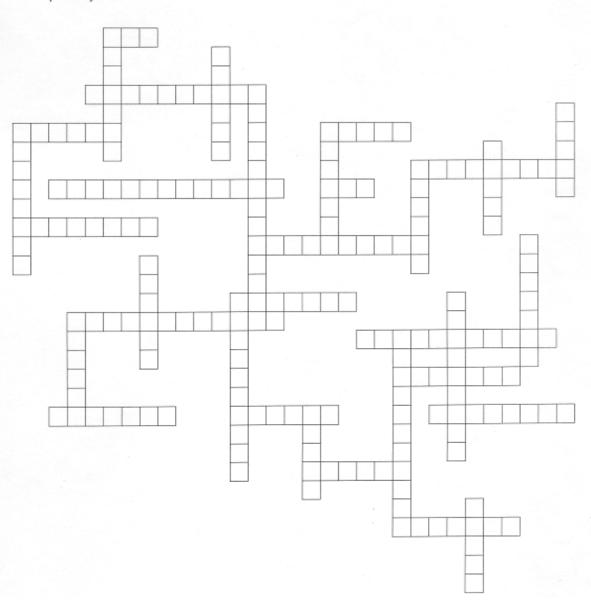
CROSSWORD

Across:

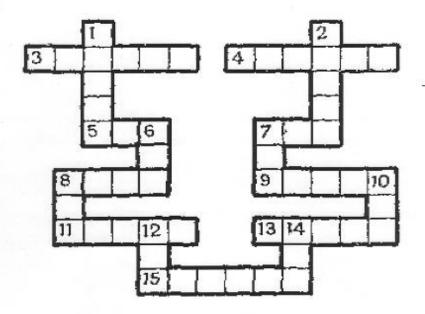
- 1. ... burger
- 2. Salad with fruit
- 3. Red fish
- 4. Water...
- 5. Salad with cucumber
- 6. ... pot
- 7. Cream with cacao
- 8. Cream with frozen
- 9. Made from fish's
- 10. Ukrain ...
- Maggi chicken
 Belongs to family berries
- 13. Dried grape
- 14. Soup with pea
- 15. biscuit sweet
- 16. juice from lemon
- 17. dressing
- 18. Papai always eats

Down:

- 1. Se'ld
- 2. Uzbek national food
- Hayot ... s
 Apricot which dried
- 5. Small party
- 6. Qatlama (English)
- 7. Raise soup
- 8. Fruit as apricot
- Simple soup
 Food with beef steak
- 11. Mouse likes it most
- 12. Belongs to family berries
- 13. Uzum (English)
- 14. ... to meat



CROSSWORD



Across:

- 3. Not present.
- 4. To use,
- 5. Opposite of "night."
- 7. In what way.
- 8. To go by.
- 9. To walk as soldiers do.
- 11. The negative oi "ever".
- 13. The Past Tense of "may."
- 15. Wish.

Down:

- 1. The Past Tense of "to ask."
- 2. To let. 6. The word one says when he agrees.
- 7. Personal pronoun in the Objective Case.
- 8. You use it writing with ink.
- 10. People wear it on the head.
- 12. Opposite of "beginning."
- 14. Frozen water.

Oscar Party Word Find 2012

0 В LACKSWANGB RCT Bejo Bichir E E Н R Н G C D Branagh н 0 Chastain 0 S W Clooney Close Davis E 0 Dujardin 0 0 C 0 0 Extremely Loud & Incredibly Close 0 0 В 1 A Hill E G C G Hugo Mara D 0 McCarthy 0 D C D McTeer C G E Midnight in Paris Moneyball C Nolte 0 0 Oldman U D N 0 L Н E 0 E D M U Pitt E M E C D E E E Plummer T M E E Spencer Streep 0 0 The Artist 0 T S F The Descendants J 0 S C C G The Help D D J E D 0 U D S E L The Tree of Life C S Von Sydow D 0 N 0 L T E D W 0 D U J A R D 1 N L D M A N S H 1 S L War Horse C E T R E T A E Н T KA D O K H D Y В Williams

0	R	М	Т	N	Ε	Т	L	L	0	R	Ε	М	S	Ε	Р	U	Р	F	1
F	Т	Α	L	Е	М	Р	1	0	S	Т	Е	ľ	S	1	Р	N	Α	F	N
Α	R	Т	Р	Р	R	Е	R	R	С	Α	R	Т	Ε	T	Н	S	W	٧	0
Р	Α	D				S	Ε	N	Е	K	0	R	С	R	0	R	0	G	Е
D	D	D				DX - 1	Α	1	С	N	Т	Т	1	Υ	F	Ε	R	D	L
0	R	Е				I	U	L	Н	Е	Z	I.	D	Α	N	Р	Р	S	R
0	R	Е	L		f	Α	М	Т	S	Н	Р	L	Α	Н	1	Т	1	K	Е
U	N	N	N	Е	Т	Т	٧	Α	С	U	Н	С	Н	С	R	Ε	С	Α	Т
Т	U	N	G	G	0	0	Ε	R	Α	Р	Ε	Т	Υ	G	Α	Ε	Т	W	Е
R	D	S	Ε	U	D	R	L	0	0	K	K	Т	Α	U	N	K	Α	Е	Υ
Α	ı	R	0	М	D	G	Ε	Н	ı	D	1	R	R	S	L	Α	N	S	Е
L	N	В	N	R	I	L	Α	Т	S	Н	Е	G	В	Α		Υ	Е	Т	L
Е	Е	0	Н	В	Т	W	В	U	W	Т	R	U	В		9 5		R	Т	L
U	G	L	D	G	R	Α	В	R	В	Α	Ε	W					R	Α	Т
Q	N	Е	L	0	Α	Α	L	0	0	G	N	L	F				Α	G	Р
W	I	М	Н	ı	٧	D	Н	1	В	L	1	S	U	0	R	Н	N	U	1
Н	Α	R	С	R	ı	Е	С	М	0	Т	N	Е	N	Е	٧	Т	Е	D	R
Т	1	W	Е	Α	S	Т	Α	0	R	Н	1	N	G	S	S	В	Е	S	С

-- WORD LIST --

ADDER **NEATHER** NEGOTIATOR ARCHITECT ARCHIVIST ORB AUMTLICH **OREMITES** BEETHRO PLATFORM BRIAR **PUPPIES** BRIDGE QUEEN CARAVEL RATTLESNAKE RAYGUN CITIZEN DANFORTH ROACH SCRIPT **DUGAN** SCROLL DUNGEON **EMPIRE** SERPENT SLAYER EYE **FUSE** STALWART **SWORD** GEL GOBLIN TAR TOKEN GOLEM TRAPDOOR GRID HALPH TUNNEL VONIFFA HOLD WATERSKIPPER HOOK KETCHUP WRAITHWING MOTHINGNESS **WUBBA** WUBBLADE MUD

Arizona County Highpoints

The Arizona counties and their named highpoints are found in this puzzle. In the word list, only the bolded words are included in the puzzle.



29 words

Apache Baldy Peak Black Mesa **Browns** Peak Cochise Coconino Gila

Graham

Greenlee Harquahala Mountain Hualapai Peak

LaPaz Maricopa Mohave Mount Union Mount Wrightson Navajo

Pima Pinal Santa Cruz

Signal Peak Yavapai Yuma Chiricahua Peak Humphreys Peak Myrtle Point Promontory Butte Mount Lemmon Rice Peak

Help the Magician Find the Words...

Words

Audience

Balloon Animals

Card Tricks

Disappear

Hanky

Harry Potter

Hocus Pocus

Laughter

Magic Dust

Magic Wand

Magician's Oath

PomPom

Practice

Props

Rabbit

Reveal

Secret

Stage

Top Hat

Volunteer

Z	Q	M	0	Р	M	0	P	T	Q	F	Р	R	0	Р	5	F
N	R	K	R	I	D	L	C	A	R	D	Т	R	I	C	Κ	S
M	Α	G	Ι	С	W	Α	2	٥	Z	С	0	В	I	H	Ρ	L
В	В	K	W	T	J	У	X	Α	S	R	Ρ	K	Α	S	α	Α
Z	В	L	ш	С	7	Е	I	۵	J	Α	I	В	α	٧	Α	M
С	I	0	T	J	I	Z	U	I	C	Е	Α	У	α	α	C	П
В	٢	٧	I	L	M	T	C	R	0	Ρ	T	K	>	Ш	H	2
У	С	R	F	C	R	Α	L	F	Ρ	Φ	Χ	F	Φ.	۲	I	Α
K	I	F	Ш	L	Ι	W	G	I	S	A	2	H	0	I	C	2
N	0	T	٧	ш	Ь	R	\vdash	I	D	S	0	ш	۲	G	ш	0
Α	R	Е	C	\supset	Η	Œ	T	Η	U	Ι	С	R	۲	\supset	I	0
Н	Α	C	У	R	ш	2	I	K	0	D	У	\circ	ш	Α	Y	L
L	F	X	Г	0	S	W	C	Q	Τ	У	C	Е	α	Г	Т	L
R	4	T	У	B	Н	Т	Α	L	K	I	J	S	D	M	Η	Α
M	A	G	I	C	I	Α	Z	S	0	Α	T	\mathbf{I}	T	Z	2	B
0	J	D	L	Е	G	Α	T	S	D	٧	Z	0	Χ	C	Q	V



Keys from tests

Test 1. (22/01/01)

9. C 1. C 17. C 2. D 10. A 18. A 11. C 3. C 19. D 4. B 12. B 20. B 21. D 5. D 13. A 22. A 6. B 14. D 15. B 7. A 16. C 8. B

Test 3. (18/03/01)

1. D	9. C	17. C	
2. C	10. B	18. B	
3. B	11. B		
4. A	12. D		
5. D	13. A		
6. B	14. B		
7. A	15. C		
8. A	16. A		

Test 5. (16/05/02)

1. A		9. C	
2. D		10. B	
3. B		11. D	
4. B		12. B	
5. D		13. C	
6. A		14. D	
7. D	8.A	15. C	16.B

Test 2. (28/02/01)

1. B	9. C	17. A	25. D
2. B	10. A	18. D	26. B
3. B/C	11. B	19. A/B	27. A
4. A	12. D	20. C	28. C
5. A/C	13. B	21. B	
6. B/C	14. B	22. A	
7. A	15. C	23. A	
8. C	16. C	24. D	

Test4.(20/04/02)

1. B	9. A	17. C
2. C	10. C	18. B
3. A	11. C	19. B
4.D	12. A	20. B
5. B	13. C	
6. A	14. B	
7. C	15. C	
8. C	16. D	

Test 6. (17/06/02)

		rest 6.	(17/06/02)	
1. C		9. A	17. D	
2. D		10. C		
3. A		11. B		
4. B		12. D		
5. C		13. D		
6. C		14. C		
7. B	8.D	15. B	16.A	

Test7. (25/07/03)

Test 8. (23/08/04)

1-C 2-D 3-B 4-D 5-C 6-A 7-E 8-C 9-B	14-D 15-A 16-C 17-C 18-C 19-A 20-C 21-B
10-A 11-A 12-B 13-B	22-C 23-D 24-D 25-D

1-B 2-C 3-E 4-E 5-A 6-D 7-C 8-C 9-A 10-E 11-B 12-B 13-B

14-A 15-B 16-D 17-C 18-A 19-C 20-C 21-C 22-B 23-C

Test 9. (30/09/05)

1-B 2-B 3-A 4-B 5-A 6-B 7-B 8-B 9-D 10-B 11-A 12-B 13-B 14-A 15-B

16-D 17-C 18-A 19-A 20-B 21-C 22-A 23-A 24-A 25-A 26-A 27-B 28-B
29-B 30-B

Test 10. (23/10/06)

1-B 2-D 3-A 4-B 5-A 6-D 7-D 8-B 9-D 10-B 11-C 12-C	
10 5 11 0 12 0	

13-C 14-B 15-A 16-D 17-D 18-C 19-C 20-B 21-C 22-D 23-D

Test 11. (23/11/07)

4.5.0.5	10 5 17 0 10 0
1-B 2-D	16-D 17-C 18-C
0040540070	40 0 00 0 04 4 00 0
3-D 4-B 5-A 6-B 7-D	19-B 20-C 21-A 22-D
8-C 9-B 10-D	23-D 24-C 25-C 26-B
0-C 9-B 10-D	23-D 24-C 25-C 26-B
11-C 12-C 13-A 14-B	27-D 28-A 29-A 30-D
11-0 12-0 13-A 14-B	2. 2 20 20 00 2
15-A	31-C 32-C 33-C 34-B
	05.4
	35-A

Test 12.(40/12/08)

1-C 2-A 3-A 4-D 5-B 6-	21-B 22-C 23-B 24-C
D 7-B 8-B	25-B 26-D 27-A 28-D
9-D 10-B 11-C 12-D	29-C 30-B 31-D 32-D
13-C 14-A 15-B 16-A	33-B 34-A 35-B 36-A
17-A 18-B 19-A 20-B	37-B 38-A 39-A 40-C

Test 13. (29/13/09)

Test 14. (/14/10)

1-B 2-D 3-A 4-B 5-C 6-	13-A 14-C 15-A 16-C
C 7-A 8-C	17-A 18-B 19-D 20-C
9-D 10-B 11-C 12-D	21-B 22-D 23-C 24-A
	25-B 26-D 27-B

Test 15. (25/15/11)

1-C 2-B 3-D 4-A 5-A 6-D 7-D 8-C 9-B 10-B 11-C 12-D 13-C 14-B 15-C 16-C 17-A 18-C 19-A 20-D 21-D 22-D 23-B 24-D 25-A

Test 16. (25/16/12)

Test 17. (25/17/13)

1-B 2-D 3-A 4-B 5-C	13-A 14-C 15-A 16-C
6-C 7-A 8-C	17-A 18-B 19-D 20-C
9-D 10-B 11-C 12-D	21-B 22-D 23-C 24-A 25-B

Test 18. (25/18/14)

1-B 2-B 3-A 4-B 5-A 6-B 7-B 8-B 9-D 10-B 11-A 12-B	13-B 14-A 15-B 16-D 17-C 18-A 19-A 20-B 21-C 22-A 23-A 24-A 25-A
--	---

Test 19. (25/19/15)

Test 21. (25/21/17)

1-C 2-A 3-C 4-C 5-B	13-D 14-B 15-A 16-C
6-D 7-C 8-B	17-A 18-A 19-D 20-C
9-A 10-C 11-D 12-A	21-A 22-D 23-C 24-D
	25-A

Test 23. (51/23/19)

1-C 2-A 3-C 4-B 5-C	26-B 27-A 28-A 29-D
6-A 7-B 8-B	30-B 31-C 32-B
9-A 10-B 11-A 12-C	33-C 34-B 35-C 36-A
13-A 14-C 15-B 16-D	37-D 38-B 39-D 40-A
17-B 18-B 19-C 20-A	41-B 42-A 43-C 44-B
21-A 22-C 23-B 24-D	45-B 46-B 47-C 48-A
25-B	49-A 50-C 51-C

Test 25. (25/25/21)

1-B 2-D 3-A 4-B 5-C	13-A 14-C 15-A 16-C
6-C 7-A 8-C	17-A 18-B 19-D 20-C
9-D 10-B 11-C 12-D	21-B 22-D 23-C 24-A
	25-B

Test 27. (25/27/23)

1-A 2-A 3-A 4-C 5-C	13-C 14-B 15-A 16-D
6-B 7-B 8-D	17-C 18-B 19-B 20-A
9-B 10-A 11-B 12-A	21-C 22-D 23-A 24-C 25-B

Test 29. (20/29/25)

1-A 2-A 3-D 4-C 5-D	11-A 12-A 13-C 14-B
6-A 7-B 8-A	15-A 16-C
9-D 10-D	17-B 18-D 19-B 20-A

Test 31. (18/31/27)

1-E 2-E 3-D 4-D 5-C 6-	10-A 11-C 12-D 13-B
A 7-D 8-B	14-C 15-D 16-B
9-C	17-A 18-D

Test 33. (22/33/29)

1-B 2-C 3-B 4-D 5-D 6-B 7-A 8-D 9-B 10-B 11-E	12-C 13-C 14-D 15-D 16-D 17-C 18-E 19-C 20-A 21-D 22-A
---	---

Test 20. (25/20/16)

25-B

Test 22. (25/22/18)

6-B 7-A 8-C	3-B 14-C 15-D 16-B 7-B 18-D 19-C 20-C 1-B 22-B 23-A 24-C 25-B
-------------	--

Test 24. (26/24/20)

1-C 2-B 3-C 4-D 5-B	14-B 15-C 16-D
6-C 7-D 8-C	17-D 18-D 19-C 20-D
9-B 10-C 11-D 12-C	21-C 22-B 23-C 24-A
13-D	25-C 26-B

Test 26. (25/26/22)

1-C 2-A 3-C 4-D 5-A	13-B 14-A 15-C 16-D
6-D 7-D 8-C	17-C 18-A 19-B 20-B
9-A 10-A 11-D 12-C	21-A 22-D 23-A 24-C
	25-D

Test 28. (25/28/24)

1-C 2-A 3-C 4-D 5-A 6-	13-B 14-A 15-C 16-D
D 7-D 8-C	17-C 18-A 19-B 20-B
9-A 10-A 11-D 12-C	21-A 22-D 23-A 24-C
	25-D
	D 7-D 8-C

Test 30. (26/30/26)

1-C 2-B 3-C 4-D 5-B	14-B 15-C 16-D
6-C 7-D 8-C	17-D 18-D 19-C 20-D
9-B 10-C 11-D 12-C	21-C 22-B 23-C 24-A
13-D	25-C 26-B

Test 32. (09/32/28)

1-A 2-C 3-A 4-C	5-D 6-A 7-C 8-B 9-E

Test 34. (25/34/30)

1-D 2-A 3-D 4-C 5-D	16-D
6-A 7-B 8-C	17-D 18-B 19-A 20-B
9-B 10-D 11-A 12-B	21-D 22-C 23-B 24-D
13-B 14-C 15-B	25-C
10 5 1 1 0 10 5	20 0

Test 35. (25/35/31)

1-B 2-A 3-B 4-A 5-A	13-C 14-D 15-C 16-C
6-B 7-D 8-C	17-D 18-C 19-C 20-D
9-D 10-C 11-C 12-A	21-C 22-B 23-C 24-A
	25-B

Test 37. (25/37/33)

1-B 2-A 3-B 4-A 5-A	13-C 14-D 15-C 16-C
6-B 7-D 8-C	17-D 18-C 19-C 20-D
9-D 10-C 11-C 12-A	21-C 22-B 23-C 24-A
	25-B

Test 39. (25/39/35)

1-D 2-B 3-A 4-C 5-B	13-D 14-A 15-C 16-D
6-C 7-D 8-B	17-C 18-D 19-C 20-A
9-A 10-C 11-B 12-B	21-D 22-C 23-A 24-C
	25-C

Test 41. (25/41/37)

1-B 2-A 3-C 4-C 5-D	13-D 14-B 15-D 16-B
6-C 7-A 8-B	17-B 18-C 19-A 20-B
9-C 10-A 11-B 12-A	21-A 22-A 23-C 24-D
	25-C

Test 43. (25/43/39)

1-D 2-B 3-B 4-A 5-C 6-B 7-A 8-C 9-C 10-A 11-B 12-D	13-B 14-B 15-C 16-C 17-A 18-C 19-A 20-C 21-C 22-A 23-C 24-C
	25-B

Test 45. (25/45/41)

1-B 2-A 3-B 4-A 5-A	13-B 14-D 15-B 16-B
6-A 7-A 8-B	17-C 18-B 19-A 20-E 21-
9-B 10-A 11-A 12-C	A 22-C 23-B 24-E
	25-A

Test 47. (21/47/43)

1-D 2-D 3-C	12-A 13-A 14-E 15-C
4-A 5-C 6-D 7-C 8-A	16-E 17-D 18-B 19-C
9-C 10-D 11-B	20-C 21-B

Test 49. (25/49/45)

4-A 5-C 6-D 7-C 8-A 9-C 10-D 11-B 16-E 17-D 18-B 19-C 20-C 21-B
--

Test 36. (25/36/32)

1-C 2-D 3-D 4-A 5-C	13-C 14-D 15-C 16-A
6-C 7-A 8-B	17-D 18-A 19-C 20-D
9-C 10-B 11-D 12-B	21-A 22-C 23-D 24-B
00.0222	25-A

Test 38. (25/38/34)

25-D	1-C 2-B 3-D 4-C 5-D 6-C 7-B 8-A 9-C 10-B 11-B 12-C	13-B 14-C 15-D 16-A 17-C 18-B 19-D 20-C 21-C 22-A 23-B 24-A
		25-D

Test 40. (25/40/36)

4000004050	40 4 44 0 45 4 40 5
1-D 2-C 3-B 4-B 5-D	13-A 14-C 15-A 16-B
6-A 7-D 8-B	17-C 18-C 19-D 20-A
9-A 10-D 11-A 12-B	21-B 22-A 23-B 24-C
	25-A

Test 42. (25/42/38)

1-C 2-C 3-C 4-A 5-B	9-A 10-B 11-A 12-B 13-B
6-C 7-D 8-B	14-A 15-B 16-A 17-A

Test 44. (25/44/40)

	1-C 2-A 3-B 4-A 5-B	13-A 14-C 15-B 16-C
4	6-C 7-D 8-C	17-D 18-D 19-D 20-C
	9-B 10-B 11-D 12-C	21-D 22-D 23-A 24-C
		25-D

Test 46. (26/46/42)

1-A 2-A 3-A 4-A 5-A 6-	12-D 13-C 14-D
Α	15-A 16-C 17-B 18-A
7-D 8-C 9-B 10-D 11-	19-E 20-A 21-A 22-B
E	23-C 24-D 25-C 26-C

Test 48. (30/48/44)

1-D 2-D 3-A 4-C 5-D 6-C 7-B 8-B 9-C 10-D 11-A 12-B	14-A 15-D 16-C 17-C 18-A 19-C 20-B 21-A 22-C 23-A 24-B
13-A	25-D 26-C 27-B 28-C 29-C 30-A



Advanced Grammar in Use A self-study reference and practice book for advanced learners of English

WITH ANSWERS

Topiloff Khasan